University of Alberta

Angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitory peptides released from the hydrolysate of casein and the milk fermented by *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03

by Sirinda Kusump

A thesis submitted to the Faculty of Graduate Studies and Research in partial fulfillment

of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy

in

Food Science and Technology

Department of Agricultural, Food and Nutritional Science

Edmonton, Alberta

Fall 2006

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



Library and Archives Canada

Published Heritage Branch

395 Wellington Street Ottawa ON K1A 0N4 Canada Bibliothèque et Archives Canada

Direction du Patrimoine de l'édition

395, rue Wellington Ottawa ON K1A 0N4 Canada

> Your file Votre référence ISBN: 978-0-494-23057-2 Our file Notre référence ISBN: 978-0-494-23057-2

NOTICE:

The author has granted a nonexclusive license allowing Library and Archives Canada to reproduce, publish, archive, preserve, conserve, communicate to the public by telecommunication or on the Internet, loan, distribute and sell theses worldwide, for commercial or noncommercial purposes, in microform, paper, electronic and/or any other formats.

The author retains copyright ownership and moral rights in this thesis. Neither the thesis nor substantial extracts from it may be printed or otherwise reproduced without the author's permission.

AVIS:

L'auteur a accordé une licence non exclusive permettant à la Bibliothèque et Archives Canada de reproduire, publier, archiver, sauvegarder, conserver, transmettre au public par télécommunication ou par l'Internet, prêter, distribuer et vendre des thèses partout dans le monde, à des fins commerciales ou autres, sur support microforme, papier, électronique et/ou autres formats.

L'auteur conserve la propriété du droit d'auteur et des droits moraux qui protège cette thèse. Ni la thèse ni des extraits substantiels de celle-ci ne doivent être imprimés ou autrement reproduits sans son autorisation.

In compliance with the Canadian Privacy Act some supporting forms may have been removed from this thesis.

While these forms may be included in the document page count, their removal does not represent any loss of content from the thesis. Conformément à la loi canadienne sur la protection de la vie privée, quelques formulaires secondaires ont été enlevés de cette thèse.

Bien que ces formulaires aient inclus dans la pagination, il n'y aura aucun contenu manquant.



ABSTRACT

Milk proteins are considered not only a valuable nutrient but also a good source of many bioactive peptides including angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE) inhibitory peptides. ACE, which is a multifunctional enzyme present in the rennin-angiotensin system, has a prominent role in the regulations of blood pressure as well as water and electrolyte balance. ACE elevates blood pressure by generating vasoconstrictor, angiotensin II, in conjunction with inactivating vasodilator, bradykinin. Inhibition of ACE results in antihypertensive effect. The present study was focused on 1) the optimization of the production of ACE inhibitory peptides by modes of hydrolysis of casein with pancreatin and fermentation of milk by Lactobacillus casei ADA03 and 2) on the isolation of such peptides using membrane and liquid chromatographic techniques. Furthermore, characterization of ACE inhibitory peptides was carried out by LC/MS/MS technique. The results indicated that hydrolysate of casein at 37 °C for 8 h and milk fermented with Lactobacillus casei ADA03 at 37 °C for 24 h exhibited the highest ACE inhibitory activity when compared within the same mode of production. Ultrafiltration with molecular weight cut-off of 2000 Da membrane and Bio-Gel P2 gel filtration chromatography were the effective methods for the purification of ACE inhibitory peptides. Amino acid sequence analysis of ACE inhibitory peptides by LC/MS/MS revealed 1) the formation of novel ACE inhibitory peptides in either casein hydrolysate or fermented milk and 2) the significance of hydrophobic amino acid at the C-terminal end of such peptides. The ACE inhibitory peptides isolated from this study can be incorporated into food, promoting the opportunity of a food product containing

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

antihypertensive property in the functional food market. In addition, milk fermented with *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 can be regarded as a probiotic product with multifunctional properties.

Acknowledgement

There have been a lot of supports for the present study, of which the majority has come from professional, knowledgeable and experienced individuals from the Department of Food and Nutritional Science and from other departments. Many people I came to know through professional contact have become true friends, which I cannot express my words enough for their valuable friendship.

Firstly, I would like to gratefully acknowledge my supervisor, Prof. Dr. Ozimek. His leadership, friendship and consistent support has guided me through difficulties both academic and personal. He has taught me how to be a good student, a dear friend and a wonderful supervisor.

I would like to thank Dr. Takuo Nakano from our research group. His professional experience and valuable insight has played a significant role in the present study. Also his friendship and patience has taught me more than I can express my words.

Sue and Dr. David Schroder whom I regard as my family have been very encouraging throughout my stay in Canada. They make me feel that Edmonton is my second home.

I am thankful to Nakeeran Ponnampalam and Dr. Arvind Prasad. Their love, friendship and support cannot be grateful enough.

Drs. Sylvia Chan-Remillard, Eryck Silva-Hernandes, and Min Cheng, Judy Yeung, and Vivian Gee, who are both colleagues and dear friends, have been very supportive with my research and personal experience.

I have received supports from many Thai students in Edmonton. Some of them have gone back to Thailand and some are studying at the time I am writing this section. Their friendships are always cherished.

A few steps in the present study involved in different techniques. Without the assistance from experienced scientists, this work would have been difficult. Drs. Gary Sedgwick and Kelvin Lien from Chromatography Laboratory, Department of Food and Nutritional Science have been helpful with the chromatographic technique and instrumental handling. Dr. Randy Whittal and Jing Zheng from Mass Spectrometry

Laboratory, Department of Chemistry, have assisted the present study with their mass spectrometric technique knowledge.

I am truly grateful to Sayan Paichayonritta. Without his understanding, love and support, my stay and study in Canada would have been unpleasant.

I am extremely thankful to my family including my mother, my father, and my sisters. The success of my study would have been impossible without their unconditional love and support.

Last but not least, I am deeply indebted to the Greatest Buddha, His teaching and His venerable disciples. Without them, I would not have come this far.

> Sirinda Kusump Edmonton, Alberta August 7, 2006

To My Parents

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| Content | Page | No |
|-------------|---|----|
| Chapter 1 | · | |
| Introductio | on | 1 |
| 1.1 F | unctional foods | 2 |
| 1.2 B | lioactive peptides | 3 |
| 1.2.1 | Opiate peptides | 3 |
| 1.2.2 | Antimicrobial peptides | 4 |
| 1.2.3 | Antihypertensive / Angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitory | |
| | peptides | 4 |
| 1.2.4 | Antithrombotic peptides | 4 |
| 1.2.5 | Immunomodulatory peptides | 4 |
| 1.3 A | Angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE) | 5 |
| 1.4 A | CE inhibitors | 6 |
| 1.5 A | CE inhibitory peptides from milk proteins | 7 |
| 1.5.1 | Production of ACE inhibitory peptides | 7 |
| 1.5.2 | Physiological significance | 10 |
| 1.6 A | Adverse effects of ACE inhibitors | 12 |
| 1.7 R | emarks | 12 |
| 1.8 R | Research outline and objectives | 13 |
| References. | · | 28 |

| Enrichment of Angiotensin Converting Enzyme Inhibitory Peptides in | | |
|--|--|----|
| Hydrolysate | es by Ultrafiltration Membrane | 33 |
| 2.1 Introd | luction | 34 |
| 2.2 Mater | ials and methods | 34 |
| 2.2.1 | Materials | 35 |
| 2.2.2 | Preparation of casein hydrolysate | 35 |
| 2.2.3 | Determination of ACE inhibitory activity | 35 |
| | | |

| 2.2.4 | Determination of the degree of hydrolysis | 36 |
|-------------|---|----|
| 2.2.5 | Determination of nitrogen content | 37 |
| 2.2.6 | Amino acid analysis | 37 |
| 2.2.7 | Statistical analysis | 38 |
| 2.3 Resu | ts and discussion | 38 |
| 2.4 Conc | lusion | 42 |
| References. | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 56 |

| Purification | and identification of angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitory | |
|--------------|--|----|
| peptides fro | m casein hydrolysates | 58 |
| 3.1 Introd | uction | 59 |
| 3.2 Mater | ials and methods | 60 |
| 3.2.1 | Materials | 60 |
| 3.2.2 | Preparation of casein hydrolysate | 60 |
| 3.2.3 | Determination of ACE inhibitory activity | 60 |
| 3.2.4 | Hydrophobic interaction chromatography (HIC) | 61 |
| 3.2.5 | Gel filtration chromatography | 61 |
| 3.2.6 | Reverse phase HPLC (RP-HPLC) | 62 |
| 3.2.7 | Identification of peptides by HPLC/MS/MS | 62 |
| 3.2.8 | Determination of peptide content | 63 |
| 3.2.9 | Amino acid analysis | 63 |
| 3.3 Resul | ts and discussion | 64 |
| 3.3.1 | HIC | 64 |
| 3.3.2 | Gel filtration chromatography | 64 |
| 3.3.3 | RP-HPLC | 65 |
| 3.3.4 | LC/MS/MS | 65 |
| References. | | 85 |

Chapter 4

| Probiotic La | actobacillus casei ADA003 as a starter culture released angiotensin | ı |
|--------------|---|------------|
| converting e | enzyme inhibitors from bovine milk | 87 |
| 4.1 Introd | uction | 88 |
| 4.2 Mater | ials and methods | 89 |
| 4.2.1 | Materials | 89 |
| 4.2.2 | Bacterial propagation and growth conditions | 89 |
| 4.2.3 | Preparation of fermented milk | 90 |
| 4.2.4 | Determination of ACE inhibitory activity | 90 |
| 4.2.5 | Determination of viable plate count | 90 |
| 4.2.6 | Determination of titrable acidity | 91 |
| 4.2.7 | Determination of proteolytic activity | 9 1 |
| 4.2.8 | Determination of protein/peptide content | 91 |
| 4.2.9 | Amino acid analysis | 91 |
| 4.2.10 | Statistical analysis | 92 |
| 4.3 Result | ts | 92 |
| 4.4 Discu | ssion | 94 |
| References | | 103 |

| and identification of angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitory | |
|--|---|
| leased by probiotic Lactobacillus casei ADA03 | 106 |
| duction | . 107 |
| rials and methods | .107 |
| Materials | . 107 |
| Bacterial propagation and growth conditions | . 108 |
| Preparation of fermented milk | . 108 |
| Determination of ACE inhibitory activity | . 108 |
| Gel filtration chromatography | . 109 |
| Reverse phase HPLC (RP-HPLC) | . 109 |
| On-line RP-HPLC-tandem mass spectrometry (LC/MS/MS) | . 110 |
| | leased by probiotic Lactobacillus casei ADA03 |

| 5.2.8 | Determination of peptide content | 110 |
|-------------|----------------------------------|-------|
| 5.2.9 | Amino acid analysis | . 111 |
| 5.3 Resu | Its and discussion | .111 |
| 5.3.1 | Gel filtration chromatography | .111 |
| 5.3.2 | RP-HPLC | 112 |
| 5.3.3 | LC/MS/MS | .113 |
| References. | | 130 |

| Final remarks | 133 |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 6.1 Functional foods in the treatment and preven | ntion of cardiovascular disease 133 |
| 6.2 Summary of the present research | |
| 6.3 Recommendations for future research | |
| References | |

| Appendix A | 139 |
|------------|-----|
| Appendix B | 160 |

List of Tables

| TablePage No |
|---|
| Table 1.1: ACE inhibitory peptides derived from α_{s1} -casein |
| Table 1.2: ACE inhibitory peptides derived from β -casein |
| Table 1.3: ACE inhibitory peptides derived from αs2- caseins |
| Table 1.4: ACE inhibitory peptides present in fermented milk products |
| Table 2.1: Yield of CPH and its fractions at different hydrolysis time |
| Table 2.2: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions |
| Table 2.3: Amino acid compositions of casein and CPH permeates obtained at |
| different hydrolysis time 55 |
| Table 3.1: ACE inhibitory activity of fractions of the permeate of CPH obtained |
| from phenyl agarose column 74 |
| Table 3.2: ACE inhibitory activity, peptide content and yield of fractions of the |
| permeate of CPH obtained from Biogel P2 gel filtration column |
| Table 3.3: Amino acid composition of fractions obtained from Bio-Gel P2 gel |
| filtration column |
| Table 3.4: Peptides identified by LC/MS/MS in the RP-HPLC purified fractions 77 |
| Table 4.1: Viable plate count, pH, and titrable acidity of milk fermented with |
| probiotics at different incubation times |
| Table 4.2: ACE inhibitory activity in fractions from milk fermented with |
| probiotics100 |
| Table 4.3: Amino acid composition of fractions of 03FM |
| Table 4.4: Yields of 03FM and its fractions |
| Table 5.1: ACE inhibitory activity of fractions of the 03 FM permeate obtained |
| from Biogel P2 gel filtration column 120 |
| Table 5.2: Amino acid composition of fractions obtained by gel filtration |
| chromatography of 03FM permeate on Bio-Gel P2 121 |
| Table 5.3: Peptides identified by LC/MS/MS in the fractions from RP-HPLC 122 |

.

| Table B1: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of ADA03 at |
|--|
| different incubation time160 |
| Table B2: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of ADA05 at |
| different incubation time 161 |
| Table B3: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of MR100 at |
| different incubation time162 |
| Table B4: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of MR110 at |
| different incubation time 163 |
| Table B5: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of probiotics at |
| 18 h 164 |
| Table B6: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of probiotics at |
| 24 h 165 |
| Table B7: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of probiotics at |
| 48 h 166 |
| Table B8: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of ADA03 at different incubation |
| time 167 |
| Table B9: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of ADA05 at different incubation |
| time 168 |
| Table B10: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of MR100 at different incubation |
| time 169 |
| Table B11: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of MR110 at different incubation |
| time |
| Table B12: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of probiotics at 18 h 171 |
| Table B13: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of probiotics at 24 h 172 |
| Table B14: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of probiotics at 48 h 173 |
| Table B15: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of ADA03 at different |
| incubation time |
| Table B16: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of ADA05 at different |
| incubation time 175 |
| Table B17: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of MR100 at different |
| incubation time |

.

List of Figures

| FigurePage | No |
|---|----|
| Figure 1.1: Structure and conformation of ACE derived from plasma, somatic cell | |
| origin or testis, showing the active catalytic sites, zinc dependency and | |
| the N- and C- terminal ends | 15 |
| Figure 1.2: Regulation of blood pressure by ACE | 16 |
| Figure 1.3: ACE inhibition of extracts from ripened cheese in dependence on | |
| proteolysis as measured by the ratio of free to peptide-bound amino | |
| acids | 17 |
| Figure 1.4: Changes in systolic blood pressure (SBP) and diastolic blood pressure | |
| (DBP) of hypertensive subjects by treatment for 8 weeks with Calpis | |
| sour milk and artificial acidified milk as placebo | 18 |
| Figure 2.1:.Hydrolysis of casein with pancreatin as a function of time | 43 |
| Figure 2.2:.ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 2 h | 44 |
| Figure 2.3: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 4 h | 45 |
| Figure 2.4: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 6 h | 46 |
| Figure 2.5: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 8 h | 47 |
| Figure 2.6: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 10 h | 48 |
| Figure 2.7: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 12 h | 49 |
| Figure 2.8: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 18 h | 50 |
| Figure 2.9: ACE inhibitory activity of permeates obtained from supernatant of | |
| CPH at different hydrolysis times | 51 |
| Figure 2.10: Amino acid contents of casein and permeates categorized by amino | |
| acid side chain | 52 |
| Figure 3.1: Hydrophobic interaction chromatography of CPH permeate at different | |
| pH values | 68 |
| Figure 3.2: Gel filtration chromatography on a 55.5×1 cm column of Biogel P2 | 69 |
| Figure 3.3: Amino acid contents of fractions obtained from Bio-Gel P2 gel | |
| filtration column | 70 |

.

| Figure 3.4: Fractionation by preparative RP-HLPC on a Sephasil Peptide C18 5 |
|---|
| μ m reverse phase column (4.6 × 100 mm, Amersham Biosciences AB, |
| Uppsala, Sweden) with C18 cartridge as a guard column |
| Figure 3.5: ACE inhibitory activity of fractions obtained by RP-HPLC 72 |
| Figure 4.1: Proteolytic activity of probiotics in fermented milk at different |
| incubation time |
| Figure 4.2: Contents of amino acids of supernatant and permeate of 003FM at 24 h 98 |
| Figure 5.1: Gel filtration chromatography of 03FM permeate on Bio-Gel P2 116 |
| Figure 5.2: Comparison of aminoa cid contents among fractions from Bio-Gel P2 117 |
| Figure 5.3: RP-HPLC chromatogram of peptide fraction from Bio-Gel P2 118 |
| Figure 5.4: ACE inhibitory activity determined in fractions obtained by RP-HPLC119 |
| |

CHAPTER 1^{*}

INTRODUCTION

1.1 FUNCTIONAL FOODS

The concept of functional foods has been well-known in Asian countries more than centuries ago albeit not well-documented. It was also mentioned by Hippocrates who suggested,

"Let food be thy medicine and medicine be thy food".

The concept of functional food was introduced in Japan in the late 1980's as foods for specified health use (FOSHU). The Japanese Ministry of Health and Welfare defined FOSHU as 'foods that are expected to exhibit a health or physiological effect when consumed as part of an ordinary diet'. However, up till now, there is no absolute definition of functional foods. According to the European Functional Food Science Programme, funded by the European Union and led by the International Life Sciences Institute (ILSI), 'A food can be regarded as 'functional' if it is satisfactorily demonstrated to affect beneficially one or more target functions in the body, beyond adequate nutritional effects in a way that is relevant to either an improved state of health and well-being and/or reduction of risk of disease' [1]. The Institute of Medicine of the US National Academy of Sciences defines functional foods as 'those foods in which the concentration of one or more ingredients have been manipulated or modified to enhance their contribution to a healthful diet' [2]. The definition given by Health Canada is 'Functional foods are food components that provide demonstrated physiological benefits or reduce the risk of chronic disease, above and beyond their basic nutritional functions' [3].

^{*} Certain sections of this chapter has been published in Food Science and Product Technology (Ed. T. Nakano, and L. Ozimek) Research Signpost, India, 127-139 (2002)

Functional foods have been the center of attention for the last few decades by food producers as well as consumers. A lot of functional food products have been launched to the market to supply the demand of consumers for delicious, attractive, convenient yet healthy food. This results in the dynamic and increasing growth of functional foods market. The global functional food market is between US\$30-50 billion [4] and estimated to grow steadily with the rate of 8% per annum. Dairy products occupy a major share in the functional food markets of Japan, Europe and Australia. It is estimated to account for 60% of functional food sale in Europe [5]. Functional dairy products contained various active components which can contribute to physiological regulations in the body.

Despite the rapid growth of functional food market, there is a scientific challenge in design and development of functional food products. Functional food products have to contain active component(s) in a sufficient amount to exhibit physiological effect. Identification and efficacy of the active component(s) have to be validated. Dose of the products has to be clearly identified. And being food, functional foods have to be safe according to all food safety regulations.

1.2 BIOACTIVE PEPTIDES

Bioactive peptides are defined as peptides that in addition to their nutritional values have a physiological effect in the body. The peptides are encrypted within the parent proteins and remained inactive until they are liberated from their native proteins and consequently, exert regulative activity through a hormone-like effect [6]. The release of these peptides from the native food proteins usually occurred during gastrointestinal digestion in the body or during food processing including enzymatic hydrolysis and fermentation [7]. Numerous research has been studied on the production and isolation of bioactive peptides derived from different food protein sources including caseins and whey proteins (see ref [7], [8] for review). Bioactive peptides that have been extensively studied are listed below.

1.2.1 Opiate peptides

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Opiate peptides exhibit opiate-like activity. These peptides have affinity for an opiate receptor, which are located in the nervous, endocrine and immune system. Opiate peptides have been found to modulate social behaviour, produce analgesia, modulate intestinal transport of amino acids and suppress the intestinal motility and respiration [9]. β -casomorphins (β -casein f60-70) are major opiate peptides. Fragments of α -casein, α -lactalbumin and β -lactoglobulin namely, α casomorphins, α -lactorphin and β -lactorphin, respectively are also identified as opiate peptides [10].

1.2.2 Antimicrobial peptides

Lactoferrin, an iron-binding glycoprotein present in mammal fluid including milk has been considered to be a defensive agent against microbial infection. Lactoferricin, peptides derived from a peptic digest of lactoferrin showed stronger antimicrobial activity than its parent protein [11]. The antimicrobial property of these peptides appears to be correlated with the net positive charge of the peptides [12]. Peptides with bactericidal activity against *Escherichia coli* and *Staphylococcus carnosus* have also been identified from α_{s2} -casein [13].

1.2.3 Antihypertensive / Angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitory peptides

Peptides exhibited antihypertensive activity were commonly found to inhibit angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE) [14], [15], [16]. ACE is a multifunctional enzyme present in the rennin-angiotensin system. ACE has a prominent role in the regulations of blood pressure as well as water and electrolyte balance. ACE elevates blood pressure by generating vasoconstrictor, angiotensin II, in conjunction with degrading vasodilator, bradykinin. Inhibition of ACE results in antihypertensive activity. More details concerning this enzyme and ACE inhibitory/antihypertensive peptides are further discussed in section 1.4-1.6.

1.2.4 Antithrombotic peptides

Peptides derived from caseinoglycomacropeptides of bovine κ -casein was found to inhibit the aggregation of ADP-activated platelets as well as the binding

of human fibrinogen γ -chain to a specific receptor on the platelet surface [17]. The peptide, namely casoplatelins corresponding to Met-Ala-IIe-Pro-Pro-Lys-Lys-Asn-Gln-Asp-Lys (κ -casein f106-116) or its smaller fragments (f106-112, 112-116, 113-116) have shown antithrombotic activity [18].

1.2.5 Immunomodulatory peptides

Immunomodulatory peptides contribute to an overall immunostimulatory response as well as cell proliferation. Research demonstrated that peptides derived from casein and whey proteins stimulate phagocytosis of sheep red blood cell and protect against *Klebsiella pneumoniae* infection in mice [19]. Peptides derived from β -casein (f1-25, f1-28, f59-79) enhanced the immunoglobulin IgG production in mouse spleen cell culture [20], [21]. Stimulatory and suppressive activities of β -casomorphin have also been observed [22].

1.3 ANGIOTENSIN CONVERTING ENZYME (ACE)

ACE (EC 3.4.15.1) also called kinase II is a metalloprotease with two zinc active catalytic sites [23] (Fig. 1.1). ACE plays a prominent role in the regulation of blood pressure and pathology of hypertension [14], [15]. ACE, as its name suggests, converts angiotensin I (Asp-Arg-Val-Tyr-Ile-His-Pro-Phe-His-Leu) to angiotensin II, Asp-Arg-Val-Tyr-Ile-His-Pro-Phe, by catalyzing cleavage between Phe and His to eliminate a dipeptide (His-Leu) from the carboxyl terminal of the angiotensin I [16]. Angiotensin II directly stimulates vascular smooth muscle contraction, resulting in an increase in systemic vascular resistance and an elevation in blood pressure. It also stimulates the secretion of aldosterone from adrenal cortex. Aldosterone produces kaliuresis and increases sodium and water retention in the distal tubule. Sodium and water retention elevates blood pressure. In addition, ACE can degrade bradykinin (Arg-Pro-Pro-Gly-Phe-Ser-Pro-Phe-Arg), an arteriolar vasodilator, present in the kallikrein-kinin system, into inactive peptides, resulting in a decrease in the vasodilatory effect of bradykinin [24]. Production of angiotensin II and degradation of bradykinin, both catalyzed by ACE, thus contribute to the cause of high blood pressure (Fig. 1.2). However, angiotensin II can be hydrolysed into a weaker vasoconstrictor,

angiotensin III (Arg-Val-Tyr-Ile-His-Pro-Phe) by aminopeptidase and then into inactive peptides by angiotensinases.

Hypertension, the medical term given to high blood pressure, is defined in an adult as a blood pressure greater than or equal to 140 mm Hg systolic pressure and greater than or equal to 90 mm Hg diastolic pressure. It is a high-risk disease that forms the cause of 20 to 50 percent of natural deaths [25]. High blood pressure is known to greatly increase the risk of developing heart disease, renal disease, hardening of the arteries (arteriosclerosis), eye damage, and stroke [26], [27]. According to the American Heart Association's 2001 Heart and Stroke Statistical Update, more than 30 percent of Americans with high blood pressure are unaware that they have this potentially life threatening condition; another 26 percent are on medication, but do not have their blood pressure under control [28]. Hypertension is estimated to have caused 1-8% of deaths in developing countries, being the highest in Latin America and the Caribbean [29]. Globally, almost 3 million deaths (6% of the world total) in 1990 were attributable to the condition [29]. Several forms of medication have been prescribed to alleviate this disease and subsequently bring about the control of blood pressure. A majority of research has directly addressed the primary cause(s) of the elevations in blood pressure with the objective of finding feasible means to eliminate them at the root level, in the least, to substantially reduce their effects.

1.4 ACE INHIBITORS

The inhibition of the activity of ACE or its blockage lowers the levels of angiotensin II, greatly aiding in diminishing the hypertensive effects, and therefore leading to the treatment of hypertension [23], [30]. The concept of blocking ACE forms the central idea of the research that has been carried out in this area over the past few decades. Clearly, the focus of the research has been on finding a potential ACE inhibitor either by natural or artificial means.

The first significant breakthrough in this direction took place in the 1960's with the discovery of an ACE inhibitor that was extracted from the venom of a Brazilian snake, *Bothrops jararaca* [31]. The crude mixture of peptides was extracted

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

and first described as a bradykinin-potentiating factor. Amino acid sequences of this factor were determined and named bradykinin potentiating peptides [32]. However, due to the fact that these peptides were present in low quantities in the snake venom, the focus of the research shifted to finding alternative sources of ACE inhibitors. Since the introduction of bioactive peptides as ACE inhibitors derived from bacterial collagenase treated gelatin [33], food proteins have proved to be a major alternative source for ACE inhibitory peptides [34]. Subsequent research revealed the occurrence of ACE inhibitory peptides in various different food proteins including sardine muscle [35], [36], zein [37], [38], bonito muscle [39], squid liver [40], caseins [41], [42], and whey proteins [43],[44]. In addition, it is interesting to note that the ACE inhibitory peptides have also been reported in a variety of fermented foods such as soy sauce [45], fermented milk [46], sake [47], cheese [48], fish sauce [49], and fermented soybean paste [50]. Among these sources, milk proteins namely caseins and whey proteins constitute the largest group that can provide high potential ACE inhibitors. Inhibitors of ACE derived from caseins are known as casokinin [51] whereas those from whey proteins are known as lactokinin [52]. The amino acid sequences of casokinin are listed in Tables 1.1-1.3.

1.5 ACE INHIBITORY PEPTIDES FROM MILK PROTEINS

1.5.1 Production of ACE inhibitory peptides

ACE inhibitory peptides, like other bioactive peptides, are latent in the native or parent proteins. These peptides are liberated with the onset of enzymatic hydrolysis of their parent proteins. In the ensuing sections, we discuss the characteristics of peptides that are isolated from two main sources including the enzymatic hydrolysate of caseins and fermented milk products. An extensive amount of research has been carried out for the peptides from these two sources.

The first source that we consider is the enzymatic hydrolysate of caseins with digestive enzymes and/or bacterial enzymes (Tables 1.1-1.3). Peptides corresponding to α_{s1} -casein sequence 23-34 (Phe-Phe-Val-Ala-Pro-Phe-Pro-Glu-Val-Phe-Gly-Lys) [41], sequence 194-199 (Thr-Thr-Met-Pro-Leu-Trp) [53], and β -casein sequence 177-183 (Ala-Val-Pro-Tyr-Pro-Gln-Arg) [42] were isolated from tryptic hydrolysate of caseins and exhibited strong ACE inhibitory effects. Experimental results obtained from various reports suggested that hydrolysate of caseins digested by trypsin can yield more effective ACE inhibitors when compared to those derived from hydrolysate of caseins digested by other mammalian digestive enzymes [41], [42], [53]. Peptides fractionated from proteinase K digest of β -casein show mild inhibitory activity [44]. A peptide corresponding to α_{s1} -casein (sequence 23-27), Phe-Phe-Val-Ala-Pro shows a very potent ACE inhibitory activity [42]. This peptide was obtained from the casein hydrolysate, which was obtained by digestion of casein with trypsin and subsequently with proline-specific endopeptidase. It is interesting to note that this peptide has much stronger inhibitory activity than peptide Phe-Phe-Val-Ala-Pro-Phe-Pro-Glu-Val-Phe-Gly-Lys, which has 7 more amino acids in the sequence.

Enzymes produced by bacteria are also used to digest milk proteins to yield ACE inhibitors. Extracellular proteinase purified from *Lactobacillus helveticus* CP790 can degrade α_{s1} -, α_{s2} - and β - caseins into several ACE inhibitory peptides [54], [55]. Most of these peptides have long chains and hold a strong to mild ACE inhibitory activity. The most potent ACE inhibitor derived from *Lactobacillus helveticus* proteinase digest is the peptide Asp-Glu-Leu-Gln-Asp-Lys-Ile-His-Pro-Phe-Ala-Gln-Thr-Gln-Ser-Leu-Val-Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile-Pro-Asn-Ser (β -casein sequence 43-69) [54].

The second source of ACE inhibitory peptides that we discuss here, is from several fermented milk products such as Calpis sour milk (the commercial fermented milk available in Japan) [56], yogurt-like product [57], and cheeses [58], [59], [60]. In fact, the ACE inhibitors are formed during the fermentation process. The amino acid sequences of these ACE inhibitory peptides are illustrated in Table 1.4.

Two types of ACE inhibitory peptides are purified from Calpis sour milk, which is fermented by *Lactobacillus helveticus and Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. These peptides corresponding to β -casein sequence 74-76 (Ile-Pro-Pro) and sequence 84-86 (Val-Pro-Pro) show a very potent ACE inhibitory activity [56]. The dipeptide, Tyr-Pro was isolated from a yogurt-like product fermented by *Lactobacillus helveticus* [57].

This peptide, found in α_{s1} -casein (sequence 146-147, and sequence 159-160), β -casein (sequence 114-115), and κ -casein (sequence 58-59), was reported to have mild ACE inhibitory effect. Based on the evidence that the proteinase of *Lactobacillus helveticus* CP790 preferably hydrolyses the casein molecules at the C-terminal region where the dipeptide Tyr-Pro is present, the release of Tyr-Pro peptide is believed to be due to the proteolytic action at the beginning of bacterial growth in the yogurt-like product [57].

It is interesting to note that although identical lactic acid bacteria (*Lactobacillus helveticus*) are used to produce Calpis sour milk and yogurt-like product, the occurrence of ACE inhibitory peptides in both products is different. Tripeptides IIe-Pro-Pro and Val-Pro-Pro present in Calpis sour milk are not found in the yogurt-like product, which is produced over a shorter fermentation period. This is a clear indication that varying fermentation conditions result in different ACE inhibitory peptide productions. Moreover, it is noteworthy that these tripeptides are not detected in the casein hydrolysate prepared by digesting casein with proteinase, which is produced by *Lactobacillus helveticus* (the lactic acid bacteria used to produce Calpis sour milk) [54]. As a matter of fact, the undetected tripeptides (β -casein sequences 74-76 and 84-86) are hidden in the sequence of peptides that are obtained from the proteinase digest including β -casein sequences 16-97.

Milk fermented by different species of lactic acid bacteria such as *Lactobacillus delbrueckii* ssp. *bulgaricus* SS1, and *Lactobacillus lactis* ssp. *cremoris* FT4 [61] shows the occurrence of other kinds of ACE inhibitory peptides. *Lactobacillus* sp. are used more widely than other lactic acid bacteria in producing ACE inhibitory peptides due to the fact that Lactobacilli can produce remarkable ACE inhibitory peptides compared to others [46]. The occurrence of ACE inhibitors is also reported in ultra-heat-treated (UHT) milk fermented by *Lactobacillus casei* ssp. *rhamnosus* and subsequently digested by pepsin and trypsin [62]. Milk fermented by *Lactococcus lactis* ssp. *lactis*, *Lactococcus lactis* ssp. *cremoris*, and subsequently hydrolysed by pepsin, and trypsin contains strong ACE inhibitory peptides including α_{s1} -casein sequences 142-147 (Leu-Ala-Tyr-Phe-Tyr-Pro), 157-164 (Asp-Ala-Tyr-Pro-Ser-Gly-Ala-Trp), and 194-199 (Thr-Thr-Met-Pro-Leu-Trp) [63].

Occurrence of ACE inhibitory peptides is also reported in several kinds of cheese including Roquefort [48], Leerdam [48], Gouda [48], [59], Mozzarella [58], Italica [58], Crescenza [58] and Gorgonzola [58]. Peptide Leu-Val-Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile-His-Asn-Ser-Leu-Pro-Gln was isolated from Crescenza cheese [58]. This peptide corresponds to β -case in sequence 58-72 and exhibits a strong ACE inhibitory effect. Peptides Arg-Pro-Lys-His-Pro-Ile-Lys-His-Gln (α_{s1} -casein sequence 1-9) and Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile-Pro-Asn (β -casein sequence 60-68) were isolated from Gouda cheese [59]. These peptides show powerful ACE inhibitory activity. A peptide Arg-Pro-Lys-His-Pro-Ile-Lys-His-Gln was also found in Festivo cheese [60]. Meisel et al. [48] (Fig. 1.3) and Ryhanen et al. [60] showed that during cheese ripening, ACE inhibitory activity increased with developing proteolysis. In addition, low levels of proteolysis found in fresh cheese, Quarg cheese, and Harz cheese were associated with low ACE inhibitory index values [48]. However, ACE inhibitory activity decreased when the proteolysis exceeded a certain level during cheese maturation. The ACE inhibitory peptides present naturally in cheese remain active for a limited period before splitting into inactive fragments with the gradual progress of ripening.

1.5.2 Physiological significance

The antihypertensive effect of peptides with ACE inhibitory activity *in vitro* comes into role with the ingestion of these peptides, followed by the absorption of the peptides from the intestine, and finally with the arrival at their target organs. A number of peptides with ACE inhibitory activity *in vitro* have been shown to be able to decrease blood pressure in spontaneously hypertensive rats (SHR), and their antihypertensive effects have been demonstrated to be dose-dependent when orally administered to SHR [54], [55], [57], [64].

It is interesting to address here that the antihypertensive effect of peptides with ACE inhibitory activity *in vitro* may be influenced by the action of gastrointestinal enzymes. Maeno *et al.* [55] reported that peptide Tyr-Lys-Val-Pro-Gln-Leu (IC₅₀ = 22 μ M) had low antihypertensive activity in SHR because the peptide was decomposed to Tyr-Lys-Val-Pro with weaker ACE inhibitory activity (IC₅₀ \geq 1000 μ M) by pancreatin or carboxypeptidase A. This indicates that in order to exert antihypertensive effect, a peptide with ACE inhibitory activity *in vitro* has to be resistant to gastrointestinal enzymatic digestion. In contrast, a degradation of a peptide by gastrointestinal enzyme may give rise to stronger ACE inhibitory activity. For instance, peptide Lys-Val-Leu-Pro-Val-Pro-Gln had a low inhibitory strength with an IC_{50} value of 1000 μ M. However, once this peptide was hydrolysed by pancreatin into Lys-Val-Leu-Pro-Val-Pro, the potency increased by a factor of 200 to an IC_{50} value of 5 μ M [55]. Moreover, both peptides exhibited similar potent antihypertensive activity in SHR. These results suggest that the actual strength of an ACE inhibitor should be assessed based on its activity during post-ingestion rather than its *in vitro* potency.

Peptide Phe-Pro, and Val-Tyr-Pro from proteinase K digest of β -casein (Table 1.2) significantly reduced systolic blood pressure 6 hours after a gas intubation [44]. Milk digested by proteinase produced by *Lactobacillus helveticus* CP790 also showed antihypertensive effect [54].

Milk fermented by several strains of *Lactobacillus helveticus* or by *Lactobacillus delbrueckii* ssp. *bulgaricus* exhibited antihypertensive effect in SHR. However, milk fermented by other lactic acid bacteria including *Lactobacillus debrueckii* ssp. *lactis, Lactobacillus casei, Lactobacillus acidophilus,* and *Lactococcus lactis* ssp. *lactis* did not show notable antihypertensive property [46].

The tripeptides (Ile-Pro-Pro and Val-Pro-Pro) isolated from Calpis sour milk (Table 1.4) exhibited strong antihypertensive effect in SHR reflecting their high ACE inhibitory activity *in vitro* [64]. Masuda *et al.* [65] reported that these peptides were absorbed directly in the intestine without being disintegrated by digestive enzymes, reached the abdominal aorta and inhibited ACE, to show antihypertensive effect. In contrast, the dipeptide Tyr-Pro obtained from the yogurt-like product (Table 1.4), which showed low ACE inhibitory activity *in vitro* exerted strong antihypertensive effect on a similar level as did the tripeptides Ile-Pro-Pro and Val-Pro-Pro [57]. The mechanism for the high antihypertensive effect of the dipeptide is not clear.

The decrease in systolic blood pressure was statistically significant in SHR introduced with crude peptide extracts prepared from Italian cheeses (Blue, Edam, Havarti and 8-month-aged Gouda cheeses) [59]. The strongest effect was noticed in the SHR orally administered with the extract from Gouda cheese. However, peptides purified from this cheese (Arg-Pro-Lys-His-Pro-Ile-Lys-His-Gln and Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile-Pro-Asn) showed mild antihypertensive effect in SHR in spite of their high ACE inhibiting activity *in vitro* (Table 1.4). This is suggestive of a significant contribution from other peptides besides the two peptides to the high antihypertensive activity of Gouda cheese.

A clinical study revealed a significant reduction of systolic and diastolic blood pressure in hypertensive patients who had an intake of 10 g of tryptic hydrolysate of casein given twice a day for 4 weeks [66]. Hata *et al.* [67] observed a remarkable decrease in systolic and diastolic blood pressure in hypertensive patients who ingested daily 95 ml of Calpis sour milk containing tripeptides Ile-Pro-Pro and Val-Pro-Pro (Fig. 1.4). The blood pressure remained at low levels for 4 weeks after the daily ingestion of Calpis sour milk ended. No adverse effects on serum lipid metabolism were observed in the hypertensive subjects.

It is worth noting that a number of ACE inhibitors derived from caseins possessing other biological activities have been reported. β -Casomorphin-7 (Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile), not only showed ACE inhibitory activity (IC₅₀ = 500 μ M) but also had an opioid activity [51]. Peptide Leu-Val-Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile-His-Asn-Ser-Leu-Pro-Gln (β -casein sequence 58-72) having an ACE inhibitory activity (IC₅₀ = 15 μ M) is effective in inhibiting the activity of amino- and endo-peptidase of *Pseudomonas fluorescens* ATCC948 [58]. In addition, β -lactorphin (Tyr-Gly-Leu-Phe) derived from whey protein, which inhibits ACE with an IC₅₀ value of 733 μ M possesses an opioid activity [68]. The understanding of the multi-functionality of these ACE inhibitors can therefore greatly supplement the study of their uses in activating various biological or physiological effects.

1.6 ADVERSE EFFECTS OF ACE INHIBITORS

The most common side effects observed in patients prescribed synthetic ACE inhibitors are dry cough, elevated plasma potassium levels (hyperkalemia), low blood pressure (hypotension), headache, drowsiness, dizziness, abnormal taste (metallic or salty taste), and rash. The most serious, although rare, adverse effects of

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

ACE inhibitors are renal failure, a decrease in white blood cells, and swelling of tissues (angioedema). Pregnant women or individuals with severe kidney problems are recommended to avoid using ACE inhibitors [69], [70], [71]. There has been no report on adverse effect of ACE inhibitors derived from food proteins.

1.7 REMARKS

Over the last few decades, a rigorous study of various pharmaceuticals has been conducted to determine their ability towards the reduction of blood pressure levels, which primarily lead to the synthesis of those compounds that act as ACE inhibitors such as Captopril and Enalapril [69]. While such products are effective in decreasing elevated blood pressure levels, their use can often result in negative side effects. Consequently, a number of studies have focused on the development of ACE inhibitors extracted from natural sources. These products have been proposed as alternative antihypertensive agents for practical uses with the expectation that being derived from natural substances, these ACE inhibitors would not result in negative side effects [72]. However, such a hypothesis needs the support of substantial scientific evidence that can prove the safety of using the products on a long-term basis. One of the commonly available commercial products of this kind is Calpis sour milk largely marketed in Japan, which contains a wide variety of peptides including peptides Ile-Pro-Pro and Val-Pro-Pro. Two other examples of this kind are beverage rich in peptides Ile-Pro-Pro and Val-Pro-Pro available in Japan; and Festivo cheese, a low fat cheese containing peptide Arg-Pro-Lys-His-Pro-Ile-Lys-His-Gln produced and marketed in Finland.

1.8 RESEARCH OUTLINE AND OBJECTIVES

High blood pressure or hypertension is a major risk factor for cardiovascular diseases (CVD), which are a leading cause of mortality in developed countries. Modification in life style such as exercise, no smoking, diet control including DASH (Dietary Approaches to Stop Hypertension) has been practiced in the prevention and treatment of hypertension. Functional dairy foods containing ACE inhibitory peptide may become another alternative in the management of hypertension.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

In addition, ACE inhibitory peptides isolated from milk proteins can be incorporate into foods as an antihypertensive ingredient.

The objectives of this research, therefore, were to investigate the production of ACE inhibitory peptides derived from bovine casein by pancreatin as well as to explore the ability to generate ACE inhibitory peptides by some strains of probiotics. The research also focused on applying membrane technology and chromatographic techniques to isolate such peptides. Peptides characterized in fractions obtained from chromatography were also compared to previously described ACE inhibitory peptides. More specifically, the research was aimed:

- To optimize the production of ACE inhibitory peptides derived from bovine casein by pancreatin
- To enrich the ACE inhibitory peptides derived from casein by ultrafiltration and column chromatography
- To characterize the ACE inhibitory peptides derived from pancreatic digest of casein by mass spectrometry and compare them with previously known ACE inhibitory peptides
- To release ACE inhibitory peptides in fermented milk by fermentation with lactic acid bacteria, which were classified as probiotics.
- To optimize the production of ACE inhibitory peptides by the fermentation with probiotics
- To enrich the ACE inhibitory peptides released by the fermentation of probiotic
- To characterize the ACE inhibitory peptides produced by probiotics and compare them with previously described ACE inhibitory peptides



Figure 1.1: Structure and conformation of ACE derived from plasma, somatic cell origin or testis, showing the active catalytic sites, zinc dependency and the N- and C- terminal ends [23]





Figure 1.2: Regulation of blood pressure by angiotensin converting enzyme.



Figure 1.3: ACE inhibition of extracts from ripened cheese in dependence on proteolysis as measured by the ratio of free to peptide-bound amino acids [48]



Figure 1.4: Changes in systolic blood pressure (SBP) and diastolic blood pressure (DBP) of hypertensive subjects by treatment for 8 weeks with Calpis sour milk (white) and artificial acidified milk as placebo (black). [64]
* Significant difference from initial value at p ≤ 0.05

** Significant difference from initial value at $p \le 0.01$

| Table 1.1: ACE inhibitory pe | otides derived fi | rom α_{s_1} -casein |
|------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|
|------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|

| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | IC_{50}^{1} (µM) | Ref. |
|---|----------|--|--------------------|------|
| Phe-Phe-Val-Ala-Pro-Phe-Pro-Glu-Val-Phe-Gly-Lys | 23-34 | Trypsin | 77 | [41] |
| Phe-Phe-Val-Ala-Pro | 23-27 | Trypsin + Proline-specific- endopeptidase | 6 | [42] |
| Thr-Thr-Met-Pro-Leu-Trp | 194-199 | Trypsin | 16 | [53] |
| Ala-Tyr-Phe-Tyr-Pro-Glu | 143-148 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> helveticus CP790 | 106 | [54] |
| Gly-Thr-Gln-Tyr-Thr-Asp-Ala-Pro-Ser-Phe-Ser-Asp- Ile-Pro-Asn-Pro-Ile-Gly-Ser-Glu-Asn-Ser-Glu-Lys- Thr-Thr-Met-Pro-Leu-Trp | 170-199 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> helveticus CP790 | 346 | [54] |
| Tyr-Lys-Val-Pro-Gln-Leu | 104-109 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> helveticus CP790 | 22 | [55] |

The peptide concentration needed to inhibit 50% of the ACE activity

| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | IC_{50}^{1} (μM) | Ref. |
|---|-------------------------------|--|---------------------------|------|
| Ala-Val-Pro-Tyr-Pro-Gln-Arg | 177-183 | Trypsin | 15 | [42] |
| Val-Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly | 59-64 | Proteinase K | 221 | [44] |
| Val-Tyr-Pro | 59-61 | Proteinase K | 288 | [44] |
| Phe-Pro | 62-63, 157-158, 205-206 | Proteinase K | 315 | [44] |
| Thr-Pro-Val-Val-Val-Pro-Pro-Phe-Leu-Gln-Pro | 80-90 | Proteinase K | 749 | [44] |
| Pro-Pro-Gln-Ser-Val-Leu-Ser-Leu-Ser-Gln-Ser-Lys- Val-Leu-Pro-Val-Pro-Gln | 158-175 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus helveticus CP790 | 25 | [54] |
| Ser-Lys-Val-Leu-Pro-Val-Pro-Gln | 168-175 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus helveticus CP790 | 39 | [54] |
| Lys-Tyr-Pro-Val-Gln-Pro-Phe-Thr-Glu-Ser-Gln-Ser- Leu-Thr-Leu | 113-127 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus helveticus CP790 | 93 | [54] |
| Arg-Asp-Met-Pro-Ile-Gln-Ala-Phe | 183-190 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> helveticus CP790 | 209 | [54] |
| Try-Gln-Glu-Pro-Val-Leu-Gly-Pro-Val-Arg-Gly-Pro- Phe-Pro-Ile-Ile-Val | 193-209 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> helveticus CP790 | 101 | [54] |
| Leu-Pro-Gln-Asn-Ile-Pro-Pro-Leu-Thr-Gln-Thr-Pro- Val-Val-Val-Pro-Pro-Phe-Leu-Gln-Pro-Glu-Val-Met- Gly-Val-Ser-Lys | 80-97 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> helveticus CP790 | 144 | [54] |

.

Table 1.2: ACE inhibitory peptides derived from β -casein

19
| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | IC_{50}^{1} (µM) | Ref. |
|---|----------|--|--------------------|------|
| Leu-Ser-Ser-Glu-Glu-Ser-Ile-Thr-Arg-Ile-Asn- Lys-Lys-Ile-Glu-Lys-Phe-Gln-Ser-Glu-Glu-Gln-Gln- Gln-Tyr-Glu-Asp-Glu-Leu-Gln-Asp-Lys-Ile-His-Pro- Phe-Ala-Gln-Thr-Gln-Ser-Leu-Val-Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro- Gly-Pro-Ile-Pro-Asn-Ser-Leu-Pro-Gln-Asn-Ile-Pro- Pro-Leu-Thr-Gln-Thr-Pro-Val-Val-Val-Pro-Pro-Phe- Leu-Gln-Pro-Glu-Val-Met-Gly-Val-Ser-Lys | 16-97 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> helveticus CP790 | 108 | [54] |
| Leu-Leu-Tyr-Gln-Gln-Pro-Val-Leu-Gly-Pro-Val-Arg- Gly-Pro-Phe-Pro-Ile-Ile-Val | 191-209 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus helveticus CP790 | 21 | [54] |
| Asp-Glu-Leu-Gln-Asp-Lys-Ile-His-Pro-Phe-Ala-Gln- Thr-Gln-Ser-Leu-Val-Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile- Pro-Asn-Ser | 43-69 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus helveticus CP790 | 4 | [54] |
| Lys-Val-Leu-Pro-Val-Pro-Gln | 169-175 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus helveticus CP790 | 1000 | [55] |
| Lys-Val-Leu-Pro-Val-Pro | 169-174 | Proteinase from <i>Lactobacillus</i> <i>helveticus</i> CP790 + Pancreatin | 5 | [55] |
| Lys-Val-Leu-Pro-Val-Pro | 169-174 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus helveticus CP790+ Carboxypeptidase A | 5 | [55] |

The peptide concentration needed to inhibit 50% of the ACE activity

| Table 1.3: ACE inhibitory | peptides derived | from α_{s2} - caseins |
|---------------------------|------------------|------------------------------|
|---------------------------|------------------|------------------------------|

| Position | Treatment | IC_{50}^{-1} (μ M) | Ref. |
|----------|-------------------------------|---|---|
| 98-202 | Proteinase from Lactobacillus | 400 | [55] |
| | helveticus CP790 | | |
| | · | 198-202 Proteinase from Lactobacillus | 198-202Proteinase from Lactobacillus400 |

The peptide concentration needed to inhibit 50% of the ACE activity

| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | IC ₅₀ ¹ (μM) | Ref. | |
|------------------|-----------------------------------|--|------------------------------------|------|--|
| Ile-Pro-Pro | β-casein | Calpis sour milk (Lactobacillus helveticus + | 5 | [56] | |
| | sequence 74-76 | (Laciobacilius neivencus + Saccharomyces cerevisiae) | | | |
| Val-Pro-Pro | β-casein | Calpis sour milk | 9 | [56] | |
| | sequence 84-86 | (Lactobacillus helveticus + Saccharomyces cerevisiae) | | | |
| Tyr-Pro | α_{s_1} -casein | Yogurt-like product | 720 | [57] | |
| | sequence 146-147, α_{s1} - | (Lactobacillus helveticus CPN4) | | | |
| | casein | | | | |
| , | sequence 159-160 | | | | |
| Tyr-Pro | β-casein | Yogurt-like product | 720 | [57] | |
| | sequence 114-115 | (Lactobacillus helveticus CPN4) | | | |
| Tyr-Pro | ĸ-casein | Yogurt-like product | 720 | [57] | |
| | sequence 58-59 | (Lactobacillus helveticus CPN4) | | | |

 Table 1.4: ACE inhibitory peptides present in fermented milk products

,

| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | IC_{50}^{1} (μ M) | Ref. [58] |
|---|---|--|--------------------------|--------------|
| Leu-Val-Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile-His- Asn-Ser-Leu-Pro-Gln | β-casein sequence 58-72 | Crescenza cheese (Streptococcus thermophilus + Lactobacillus debrueckii ssp. bulgaricus) | 15 | |
| Arg-Pro-Lys-His-Pro-Ile-Lys-His-Gln | α_{S1} -casein sequence 1-9 | Gouda cheese (Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris + Lactobacillus debrueckii ssp. bulgaricus) | 13 | [59] |
| Tyr-Pro-Phe-Pro-Gly-Pro-Ile-Pro-Asn | β-casein sequence 60-68 | Gouda cheese (Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris + Lactobacillus debrueckii ssp. bulgaricus) | 15 | [59] |
| Arg-Pro-Lys-His-Pro-Ile-Lys-His-Gln | α _{s1} -casein sequence 1-9 | Festivo cheese (Lactococus sp., Leuconostoc sp. Propionibacterium sp., Lactobacillus sp., Lactobacillus acidophilus, and Bifidobacterium sp.) | nd | [60] |

23

| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | IC ₅₀ ¹ (μM) | Ref. | |
|---|------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|------|--|
| Leu-Asn-Val-Pro-Gly-Glu-Ile-Val-Glu | β-casein | Lactobacillus delbrueckii ssp. | 300 | [61] | |
| | sequence 6-14 | bulgaricus SS1 | | | |
| Asn-Ile-Pro-Pro-Leu-Thr-Gln-Thr-Pro-Val | β-casein | Lactobacillus delbrueckii ssp. | 173 | [61] | |
| · | sequence 73-82 | bulgaricus SS1 | | | |
| Asp-Lys-Ile-His-Pro-Phe | β-casein | Lactobacillus lactis ssp. | 257 | [61] | |
| | sequence 47-52 | cremoris FT4 | | | |
| Ala-Val-Pro-Tyr-Pro-Gln-Arg | β-casein | Lactobacillus casei ssp. | nd | [62] | |
| | sequence 177-183 | rhamnosus + Pepsin + Trypsin | | | |
| Tyr-Gln-Glu-Pro-Val-Leu-Gly-Pro-Val-Arg | β-casein | Lactobacillus casei ssp. | nd | [62] | |
| | sequence 193-202 | rhamnosus + Pepsin + Trypsin | | | |
| Asp-Ala-Tyr-Pro-Ser-Gly-Ala-Trp | α_{s_1} -casein | Lactococcus lactis ssp.lactis, | 98 | [63] | |
| | sequence 157-164 | Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris, | | | |
| | 1 | Lactococcus lactis ssp. lactis | | | |
| | | biovar. diacetylactis, and | | | |
| | | Leuconostoc mesenteroides ssp. | | | |
| | | cremoris + pepsin + trypsin | | | |

24

| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | $IC_{50}^{1}(\mu M)$ | Ref. |
|-----------------------------|------------------------|----------------------------------|----------------------|------|
| Thr-Thr-Met-Pro-Leu-Trp | α_{s_1} -casein | Lactococcus lactis ssp.lactis, | 51 | [63] |
| | sequence 194-199 | Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris, | | |
| 1 | | Lactococcus lactis ssp. lactis | | |
| | | biovar. diacetylactis, and | | |
| | | Leuconostoc mesenteroides ssp. | | |
| | | cremoris + pepsin + trypsin | | |
| Leu-Ala-Tyr-Phe-Tyr-Pro | α_{S1} -casein | Lactococcus lactis ssp.lactis, | 65 | [63] |
| | sequence 142-147 | Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris, | | |
| | | Lactococcus lactis ssp. lactis | | |
| | | biovar. diacetylactis, and | | |
| | | Leuconostoc mesenteroides ssp. | | |
| | | cremoris + pepsin + trypsin | | |
| Ala-Val-Pro-Tyr-Pro-Gln-Arg | β-casein | Lactococcus lactis ssp.lactis, | 274 | [63] |
| | sequence 177-183 | Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris, | | |
| | | Lactococcus lactis ssp. lactis | | |
| | | biovar. diacetylactis, and | | |
| | | Leuconostoc mesenteroides ssp. | | |
| | | cremoris + pepsin + trypsin | | |

•

.

| Peptide Sequence | Position | Treatment | IC_{50}^{1} (μM) | Ref. |
|-------------------------|------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------|------|
| Glu-Met-Pro-Phe-Pro-Lys | β-casein | Lactococcus lactis ssp.lactis, | 423* | [63] |
| | sequence 108-113 | Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris, | | |
| \$ | 1 | Lactococcus lactis ssp. lactis | | |
| | | biovar. diacetylactis, and | | |
| | | Leuconostoc mesenteroides ssp. | | |
| | | cremoris + pepsin + trypsin | | |
| Tyr-Gln-Gln-Pro-Val-Leu | β-casein | Lactococcus lactis ssp.lactis, | 280 | [63] |
| | sequence 193-198 | Lactococcus lactis ssp.cremoris, | | |
| | 1 | Lactococcus lactis ssp. lactis | | |
| | | biovar. diacetylactis, and | | |
| | | Leuconostoc mesenteroides ssp. | | |
| | | cremoris + pepsin + trypsin | | |

* Expressed as µg/mL

REFERENCES

- Diplock, A.T., Aggett, P.J., Ashwell, M., Bornet, F., Fern, F.B., and Roberfroid, M.B. (1999) *Br. J. Nutr.*, 81 supp. 1, S1–S28
- [2]. Committee on Opportunities in the Nutrition and Food Sciences FaNKIoM.
 (1994), Opportunities in the nutrition and food sciences: research challenges for the next generation of investigators, Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.
- [3]. Health Canada (1997) Policy Options Analysis: Nutraceuticals/Functional Foods, Health Canada, Health Protection Branch, Therapeutic Products Programme and Food Directorate, Ottawa
- [4]. Mintel International Group Ltd. (2004) Mintel report, London
- [5]. Young, J. (2000) In Functional Foods 2000: Conference Proceedings, Angus, F. and Miller, C., Eds., Leatherhead Food Research Association Publishing, Surrey, U.K., 14–22.
- [6]. Meisel, H. (2005) Curr. Med. Chem., 12: 1905-1919.
- [7]. Clare, D.A. and Swaisgood, H.E. (2000) J. Dairy Sci. 83: 1187-1195.
- [8]. Meisel, H. (1998) Int. Dairy J. 8: 363-373.
- [9]. Froetschel, M.A. (1996) J. Animal Sci. 74:2500-2508.
- [10]. Meisel, H. (2001) Aus. J. Dairy Tech. 56(2): 83-92.
- [11]. Tomita, M. Bellamy, W., Takase, M., Yamauchi, K., Wakabayashi, H., and Kawase, K. (1991) J. Dairy Sci 74:4137-4142.
- [12]. Bellamy, W., Takase, M., Yamauchi, K., Kawase, K., Shimamura, S., and Tomita, M. (1992) *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 1121:130-136.
- [13]. Zucht, H.D., Raida, M., Andermann, K., Magert, H.-J., and Forssman, W.G. (1995) FEBS Lett. 372:185-188.
- [14]. Erdos, E.G., and Skidgel, R.A. (1987) Laboratory Investigation, 56(4), 345-347.
- [15]. Laragh, J. H., Bear, L., Brunner, H.R., Buhler, F.G., Sealey, J.E., and Vaughan,
 E.D. (1972), Am. J. Med., 52, 633-652.
- [16]. Skeggs, L., T., Kahn, J. E., and Shumway, N.P. (1956), J. Exp. Med., 103, 295-299.
- [17]. Jolles, P., Levy-Toledano, S., Fiat, A.M., Soria, C., Gillessen, D., Thomaidis, A., Dunn, F.W., and Caen, J.B. (1986) *Eur. J. Biochem.* 158: 379-384.

- [18]. Bouhallab, S., Molle, D., Leonil, J. (1992) Biotechnol. Lett. 14: 805-810.
- [19]. Migliore-Samour, D., Floc'h, F., and Jolles, P. (1989) J. Dairy Res. 56: 357-362.
- [20]. Hata, I., Higashiyama, S., and Otani, H. (1998) J. Dairy Res. 65: 569-578.
- [21]. Hata, I., Ueda, J., and Otani, H. (1999) Milchwisenschaft, 54: 3-7.
- [22]. Kayser, H., and Meisel, H. (1996) FEBS Lett. 383:18-20
- [23]. Johnston, C. (1992), J. hypertension, 10 (suppl 7), s13-s26.
- [24]. Kotis, J. B., DeFelice, E.A., Pianko, L.J. (1987), Angiotensin Converting Enzyme Inhibitors, J.B. Kotis, J.J. Raia, and E.A. Defelice (Eds), Alan R. Liss Inc., New York, 1.
- [25]. http://www.hypertensionandhealth.com/public/WhatIsHypertension_ht.htm
- [26]. http://www.kidney.ca/publications-eng.htm
- [27]. Goodfriend, T.L. (1999) In Hypertension primer : the essentials of high blood pressure, J.L. Izzo, Jr. and H.R. Black (Eds), Williams & Wilkins, Baltimore.
- [28]. American Heart Association. (2001), Heart and Stroke Statistical Update, American Heart Association, Dallas.
- [29]. Murray, C.J.L. (1996), The Global burden of disease, C.J.L. Murray and A.D. Lopez (Eds), Harvard School of Public Health, Cambridge.
- [30]. Chung, O., and Unger, T. (2000), Angiotensin II receptor antagonists in perspective, G. Mancia (Ed.), Martin Dunitz Ltd. 2000, London, 1.
- [31]. Ferreira, S. (1965), Br. J. Pharmacol., 24, 163-169.
- [32]. Ferreira, S. H., Bartelt, D. C., and Greene, L.J. (1970), *Biochemistry*, 9(13), 2583-2593.
- [33]. Oshima, G., Shimabukuro, H., and Nagasawa, K. (1979), *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta*, 566, 128-137.
- [34]. Ariyoshi, A. (1993), Trends in Food Science & Technology, 4, 139-144.
- [35]. Suetsuna, K., and Osajima, K. (1989), Journal of Japanese Society of Nutrition and Food Science, 42, 47-54.
- [36]. Matsui, T., Matsufuji, H., Seki, E., Osajima, K., Nakashima, M., and Osajima, Y. (1993), *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, 57(6), 922-925.
- [37]. Miyoshi, S., Ishikawa, H., Kaneko, T., Fukui, F., Tanaka, H., and Maruyama, S. (1991), Agric. Biol. Chem., 55(5), 1313-1318.

- [38]. Yano, S., Suzuki, K., and Funatsu, G. (1996), Biosci. Biotech. Biochem., 60(4), 661-663.
- [39]. Yokoyama, K., Chiba, H., and Yoshikawa, M. (1992), *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, 56(10), 1514-1545.
- [40]. Waco, Y., Ishikawa, S., and Muramoto, K. (1996), Biosci. Biotech. Biochem., 60(8), 1353-1355.
- [41]. Maruyama, S., and Suzuki, H. (1982), Agric. Biol. Chem., 46(5), 1393-1394.
- [42]. Maruyama, S., Nakagomi, K., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H. (1985), Agric. Biol. Chem., 49(5), 1405-1409.
- [43]. Mullally, M., Meisel, H., and FitzGerald, R.J. (1997), Int. Dairy J., 7, 299-303.
- [44]. Abubakar, A., Saito, T., Kitazawa, H., Kawai, Y., and Itoh, T. (1998), J. Dairy Sci., 81, 3131-3138.
- [45]. Kinoshita, E., Yamakoshi, J., and Kikuchi, M. (1993), Biosci. Biotech. Biochem., 57(7), 1107-1110.
- [46]. Yamamoto, N., Akino, A., and Takano, T. (1994), Biosci. Biotech. Biochem., 58(4), 776-778.
- [47]. Saito, Y., Wanezaki, K., Kawato, A., and Imayasu, S. (1994), Biosci. Biotech.
 Biochem., 58(5), 812-816.
- [48]. Meisel, H., Goepfert, A., and Gunther, S. (1997), Milchwissenschaft, 52, 307-311.
- [49]. Ichimura, T., Hu, J.N., Aita, D.Q., and Maruyama, S. (2003), J. Biosci Bioeng, 96
 (5), 496-499
- [50]. Shin Z-I, Yu, R., Park, S-A, Chung, D.K., Ahn, C-W., Nam, H-S., Kim, K-S., and Lee, H.J. (2001), J. Agric. Food Chem., 49, 3004-3009.
- [51]. Meisel, H., and Schlimme. E. (1994). β-casomorphins and related peptides: Recent Developments, V. Brantl and H. Teschemacher (Eds.) VCH, Weinheim, 27-33.
- [52]. FitzGerald, R.J. and Meisel, H. (1999), Nahrung, 43 Nr.3, S165-167.
- [53]. Maruyama, S., Mitachi, H., Awaya, J., Kurono, M., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H.
 (1987), Agric. Biol. Chem., 51(9), 2557-2561.
- [54]. Yamamoto, N., Akino, A., and Takano, T. (1994), J. Dairy Sci., 77, 917-922.

- [55]. Maeno, M., Yamamoto, N., and Takano, T. (1996), J. Dairy Sci., 79(8), 1316-1321.
- [56]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakai, K., Okubo, A., Yamazaki, S., and Takano, T. (1995), J. Dairy Sci., 78, 777-783.
- [57]. Yamamoto, N., Maeno, M., and Takano, T. (1999), J. Dairy Sci., 82, 1388-1393.
- [58]. Smacchi, E., and Gobbetti, M. (1998), *Enzyme and microbial technology*, 22, 687-694.
- [59]. Saito, T., Nakamura, T., Kitazawa, H., Kawai, Y., and Itoh, T. (2000), J. Dairy Sci., 83, 1434-1440.
- [60]. Ryhanen, E.R., Pihlanto-Leppala, A., and Pahkala, E. (2001), *Int. Dairy J.*, 11, 441-447.
- [61]. Gobbetti, M., Ferranti, P., Smacchi, E., Goffredi, F., and Addeo, F. (2000), Applied and Environmental Microbiology, 3898-3904.
- [62]. Rokka, T., Syvaoja, E.L., Tuominen, J., and Korhonen, H. (1997), *Milchwissenschaft*, 52(12), 675-677.
- [63]. Pihlanto-Leppala, A., Rokka, T, and Korhonen, H. (1998), Int. Dairy Journal, 8, 325-331.
- [64]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N, Sakai, K., and Takano, T. (1995), J. Dairy Sci., 78, 1253-1257.
- [65]. Masuda, O., Nakamura, Y., and Takano, T. (1996), J. Nutrition, 26, 3063-3068.
- [66]. Sekiya, S., Kobayashi, Y., Kita, E., Imamura, Y., and Toyama, S. (1992), J. Jpn. Soc. Nutr. Food Sci., 45(6), 513-517.
- [67]. Hata, Y., Yamamoto, M., Ohni, M., Nakajima, K., Nakamura, Y., and Takano, T. (1996), Am. J. Clin. Nutr., 64, 767-771.
- [68]. Mullally, M., Meisel, H., and FitzGerald, R.J. (1996), Biol. Chem. Hoppe-Seyler, 377, 259-260.
- [69]. Gavras, I., and Gavras, H. (1987), Angiotensin Converting Enzyme Inhibitors,J.B. Kostis, J.J. Raia, and E.A. DeFelice (Eds.), Alan R. Liss Inc., New York, 93-122.
- [70]. Opie, L. H. (1994) In Angiotensin Converting Enzyme Inhibitors Scientific Basic for Clinical Use John Willey and Sons, New York, 218-225.

- [71]. Williams, B., Poulter, N.R., Brown, M.J., Davis, M., MacInnes, G.T., Potter, J.F., Sever, P.S., McG-Thom, S. (2004) J. Human Hypert. 18 139-185.
- [72]. FitzGerald, R.J., and Meisel, H. (2000), Br. J. Nutr., 84, Suppl.1, S33-S37.
- [73]. Cushman, D.W., and Cheung, H.S. (1971), *Biochem. Pharmacol.*, 20, 1637-1641.
- [74]. Maruyama, S., Mitachi, H., Tanaka, H., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H. (1987), *Agric. Biol. Chem.*, 51(6), 1581-1586.
- [75]. Karaki, H., Doi, K., Sugano, S., Uchiwa, H., Sugai, R., Murakami, U., and Takemoto, S. (1990), Comp. Biochem. Physiol., 96(2), 367-371.

CHAPTER 2^{*}

ENRICHMENT OF ANGIOTENSIN CONVERTING ENZYME INHIBITORY PEPTIDES IN HYDROLYSATES BY ULTRAFILTRATION MEMBRANE

2.1 INTRODUCTION

Angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE; EC 3.4.15.1), a peptidyl dipeptidase found in the rennin-angiotensin system, plays a prominent role in the regulation of blood pressure by converting angiotensin I to angiotensin II [1]. The latter is an effective vasoconstrictor causing high blood pressure. In addition, ACE degrades bradykinin, a vasodilator into inactive peptides, resulting in a decrease in the vasodilatory effect. The inhibition of ACE activity may lower the level of angiotensin II and potentiate the activity of bradykinin, leading to antihypertensive effect.

Recently, many researchers have reported that food proteins contain biologically active peptides [2], [3], [4], [5] including ACE inhibitory peptides from animal [6], [7], [8] and plant [9], [10], [11] proteins. These peptides are liberated with the onset of enzymatic hydrolysis of their parent proteins. ACE inhibitory peptides have been reported in casein hydrolysates prepared with trypsin [6], [12], proteinase K [13], and pepsin.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

^{*} Certain sections of this chapter has been accepted for publication in Milchwissenschaft/Milk Science International (2006).

^{*} Conference Proceedings: Certain sections of this research was presented at the 10th World Congress of Clinical Nutrition. Phuket, Thailand. November 30th – December 3rd, 2004. Oral Presentation: Angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitor in pancreatin hydrolysate of bovine casein isolated by ultrafiltration membrane.

Many ACE inhibitory peptides have been chromatographically isolated from protein hydrolysates. It has previously demonstrated that peptides with high ACE inhibitory activity were made up of 2 to 25 amino acid residues whereas peptides with lower ACE inhibitory activity composed of more amino acid residues (see refs. [15] and [16] for review). We speculated that chain length or molecular weight of the peptides can be prerequisite to the potency of ACE inhibitory peptides. A potential method to isolate the peptides of a desired molecular weight range is ultrafiltration (UF), a technique adopted for many purposes (e.g., cheese making, whey processing, and cheese whey fractionation) in the dairy industry. Due to different molecular weight cut-off value of the membrane equipped in the UF system, peptides with different chain length can be collected in fractions obtained. There is, however, limited information available concerning separation of ACE inhibitory peptides by UF. This study was, therefore, undertaken to separate ACE inhibitory peptides from pancreatin digest of bovine casein by UF.

2.2 MATERIALS AND METHODS

2.2.1 Materials

Bovine casein, pancreatin from porcine pancreas (4x U.S.P), hippuryl-Lhistidyl-L-leucine (HHL), ACE from rabbit lung, o-phthaldialdehyde (OPA), dithiothreitol, and standard amino acids were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich Canada Ltd. (Ontario, Canada). Sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS) was acquired from Bio-Rad Laboratories Canada Ltd. (Ontario, Canada). Other chemicals were obtained from Fisher Scientific Ltd. (Edmonton, Canada). Water was purified by reverse osmosis followed by deionization with a MILLI-Q water purification system (Millipore Corporation, Ontario, Canada).

2.2.2 Preparation of casein hydrolysate

To 6% (w/v) casein solution, prepared by adjusting pH to 7.6 with 1 N NaOH, pancreatin was added at an enzyme to substrate ratio of 1 to 100, and the mixture was incubated at 37 °C for 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12 or 18 h. Three replicates were

prepared for incubation mixture at each hydrolysis time. The pH of the mixture was maintained at 7.6 with 1 N NaOH throughout the incubation period. The mixture containing casein hydrolysate, referred to as casein pancreatin hydrolysate (CPH), was then adjusted to pH 4.6 with 1 N HCl, and centrifuged at 12,000 g and 20 °C for 15 min. The supernatant collected was passed through a hollow fiber ultrafiltration membrane with 2,000 Da molecular weight cut-off (MWCO) (Supelco Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA) under the pressure of 20 psi. Both permeate and retentate obtained were then lyophilized and stored at -20 °C for further analysis.

2.2.3 Determination of ACE inhibitory activity

The method of Cushman and Cheung [17], modified by Nakamura *et al.* [18] was used. The 300 μ l assay mixture prepared was comprised of 200 μ l of 5 mM HHL dissolved in 0.1 M sodium borate buffer (pH 8.3) containing 0.3 M NaCl, 80 μ l of peptide solution and 20 μ l of 2 mU ACE. Increasing concentrations (0 – 2500 μ g/ml) of peptide were prepared in each assay. After incubation at 37 °C for 30 min, the ACE activity in the assay mixture was stopped by addition of 250 μ l of 1 N HCl. The hippuric acid released by the action of ACE was extracted with 1.75 ml of ethyl acetate. Following the removal of ethyl acetate by evaporation at 80 °C under vacuum, the dried hippuric acid obtained was dissolved in water and its absorbance was determined at 228 nm. The percentage of inhibition was calculated using the formula:

% Inhibition =
$$\frac{B-A}{B-C} \times 100$$
,

where

A represents the optical density in the presence of HHL, ACE and an inhibitor,

B represents the optical density in the presence of HHL and ACE and *C* represents the optical density in the presence of HHL.

Zero percent ACE activity inhibition was defined as the activity observed in the presence of HHL and ACE. One hundred percent ACE activity inhibition was defined as the activity observed when ACE and an inhibitor were absent. The inhibitory activity was expressed as the concentration of peptide required for 50% inhibition of the enzyme activity (IC₅₀). IC₅₀ value of each fraction was determined by fitting data to the sigmoidal equation correlated between % inhibition and peptide concentration given below. IC₅₀ was the value of x when y equaled 50.

$$y = \frac{ab + cx^d}{b + x^d} ,$$

where,

y is % inhibition,

x is peptide concentration (μ g/ml),

and a,b,c, and d are constants, which may have different values for different fractions. These constants were obtained from a curve fitting software, CurveExpert, version 1.3 copyright[©]1995-1997 by Daniel Hyams. R² (coefficient of determination) of each correlation was ranged from 0.85 to 0.99.

2.2.4 Determination of the degree of hydrolysis

The degree of hydrolysis (DH) was determined by the OPA reaction as described by Nielsen *et al.* [19]. The OPA reagent was prepared by dissolving 0.10 M disodium tetraborate decahydrate, 3.47 mM SDS, 5.96 mM OPA (dissolved in ethanol prior to mixing) and 5.70 mM dithiothreitol. Three milliliters of OPA reagent was added to 400 μ l of sample solution in water. After mixing for 5 s and standing for exactly 2 min, the optical density of the reaction mixture was read at 340 nm. Serine was used as a standard. The percentage of degree of hydrolysis (% DH) was calculated using the following formula:

$$\% DH = \frac{\left[\left(\frac{OD_{Sample} - OD_{Blank}}{OD_{S \tan dard} - OD_{Blank}}\right) \times \frac{0.9516 \times 10}{S \times P}\right] - \beta}{\alpha \times h_{tot}} \times 100 ,$$

in which

OD represents the optical density observed

- S represents percentage of sample solution concentration,
- P represents percentage of protein content in the sample,

and α , β , and h_{tot} are 1.039, 0.383, and 8.2, respectively given by Adler-Nissen [20] for casein

2.2.5 Determination of nitrogen content

A LECO Nitrogen/Protein Determinator model FP-428 (LECO Corporation, St. Joseph, MI, USA) was used to determine the nitrogen content. A 20 mg sample was placed in the sample holder and the instrument was operated following the procedure described in the company manual. The protein content was calculated using a factor of 6.38 to convert from nitrogen content.

2.2.6 Amino acid analysis

Tryptophan was analyzed by a reverse-phase HPLC method described by Sedgwick et al. [21]. A sample was weighed in a 1.3×10 cm glass screw cap culture tube, to which 4 ml of 4.2 N NaOH and 0.8 ml of 25% (w/v) pyrogallol were added. The sample was hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 20 h. After hydrolysis, 100 µl of 0.075 % (w/v) amino-n-caproic acid and 100 µl of water were added to the hydrolysate, and the mixture was centrifuged at 770 g for 15 min. An aliquot (200 µl) of the supernatant obtained was then mixed with 30 µl of glacial acetic acid and 600 µl of saturated potassium tetraborate tetrahydrate. This was mixed with a fluoraldehyde reagent in an approximate ratio of 1 to 1 prior to reverse-phase HPLC analysis. The fluoraldehyde reagent consisted of 0.25 g of OPA first dissolved in 6 ml methanol, 56 ml of 0.04 M sodium borate buffer, pH 9.5, 0.25 ml of 2mercaptoethanol and 2 ml of Brij 35. The Varian 5000 HPLC system (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA) was equipped with a Supelcosil 3 µm LC-18 reverse phase column (4.6 x 150 mm; Supelco, Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA.) and a Fluorichrom fluorescence detector (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA). Fluorescence was monitored with excitation wavelength of 340 nm and emission wavelength of 450 nm.

Analysis of amino acids other than tryptophan was performed by using a Beckman model 6300 amino acid analyzer on samples hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 24 h in glass-distilled 6 N HCl containing 0.1% (w/v) phenol.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

2.2.7 Statistical analysis

Comparison of ACE inhibitory effect among CPH fractions within the same and with different hydrolysis time was carried out using an analysis of covariance (ANCOVA) with peptide concentration as a covariate. If a significant difference was found on ANCOVA, a Least Significant Difference (LSD) test was performed.

Yields of CPH, and its fractions, and amino acid compositions in permeates with different hydrolysis time were compared by using analysis of variance (ANOVA) to detect significant difference between means. The Tukey's Honest Significant Difference test was carried out for the post hoc testing.

All statistical analysis was performed on a data analysis software SPSS, version 13.0 (SPSS Inc., Chicago, Ill, USA). All differences were considered significant at $p \le 0.05$. Statistical analysis results were shown in details in Appendix A.

2.3 **RESULTS AND DISCUSSION**

The DH and ACE inhibitory activity determined in CPH prepared with different hydrolysis time are shown in Fig.2.1. The DH (estimated as percentage of cleaved peptide bonds) rapidly increased during the first 4 h with the rate of increase being relatively gradual thereafter. Similarly, the ACE inhibitory activity rapidly increased during the first 2 h, indicating occurrence of peptides with ACE inhibitory activity. No measurable ACE inhibitory activity was observed in casein without pancreatin treatment. This is in accordance with previous reports that enzymatic hydrolysis of casein released ACE inhibitory peptides [6],[12],[13],[14]. The rate of increase in the inhibitory activity was apparently small after 2 h of incubation. The inhibitory activity at 12 h was probably because some peptides with ACE inhibitory effect were degraded and thus lost their activity as previously reported in the hydrolysis of whey proteins with digestive enzyme [8] or in the further enzymatic hydrolysis could result in an increase in ACE inhibition as well. Literature review

³⁷

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

[16] has shown that peptide **Ile-Pro-Pro** (β -casein, f 74-76) had exceptionally higher inhibitory activity than peptide Asn-**Ile-Pro-Pro-Leu-**Thr-Gln-Thr-Pro-Val (β -casein, f 73-82). Or peptide **Thr-Thr-Met-Pro-Leu-Trp** (α_{s1} -casein, f 194-199) had remarkably higher ACE inhibitory activity than peptide Gly-Thr-Gln-Tyr-Thr-Asp-Ala-Pro-Ser-Phe-Ser-Asp-Ile-Pro-Asn-Pro-Ile-Gly-Ser-Glu-Asn-Ser-Glu-Lys-**Thr-Thr-Met-Pro-Leu-Trp** (α_{s1} -casein, f 170-199). This could explain the increase in ACE inhibitory activity at 18 h was due to further hydrolysis.

The yield of dry matter of CPH and its fractions including supernatant and UF permeate are given in Table 2.1. The yield of CPH was relatively constant among samples obtained with different hydrolysis time, and averaged 98.3% of dry weight of casein used for pancreatin digestion, indicating minor losses of peptides during hydrolysis. The yield of dry matter of supernatant was already high at 2 h (81% of recovered CPH), increased with increasing hydrolysis time, and reached 88% at 18 h. This indicated that most (> 80%) of casein was degraded after 2 h of incubation with pancreatin, and thus not precipitated at pH 4.6. The yield of permeate obtained with 2,000 Da MWCO membrane also increased with increasing incubation time and was the highest in the sample prepared with 18 h hydrolysis, accounting for approximately 50% of CPH recovered. Statistical analysis revealed that there was no significant difference (p > 0.05) of the yields of CPH, and permeate among different hydrolysis times (Appendix A; Table A1, A2). However, yield of supernatant at different time were different ($p \le 0.05$) with the lowest at 2 and 4 h, the highest at 18 h and similar at 6, 8, 10, and 12 h (Table A3). Hydrolysis time greater than 18 h was not attempted in this study. Nonetheless, our preliminary study (S. Kusump, T. Nakano, and L. Ozimek, unpublished data) showed that a commercial sample of CPH (Sigma-Aldrich Canada Ltd.), an intensively hydrolysed casein with no detectable Coomassie blue stained protein band on SDS-gel electrophoresis had ACE inhibitory activity with IC_{50} of 600 µg/ml comparable to that of CPH permeate in this study (Table 2.2). This suggests that the yield of permeate is likely increased if the casein-pancreatin mixture is incubated longer but the increase of ACE inhibitory activity may be small, if any. Further study is needed to determine the hydrolysis time providing the highest yield of permeate without losing ACE inhibitory activity.

ACE inhibitory activities determined in CPH fractions are shown in Fig. 2.2-2.8 and Table 2.2. The ACE inhibitory activity was higher ($p \le 0.05$) in the permeate than in the corresponding supernatant, and lower ($p \le 0.05$) in the retentate than in the corresponding supernatant in all samples examined (Table A4 - A10). The IC₅₀ value ranged from 728 to 1097 µg peptide/ml in the supernatant, 464 to 814 µg peptide/ml in the permeate, and 1106 to 1588 µg peptide/ml in the retentate. According to IC₅₀ values, the ACE inhibitory activity of the permeate was 1.1-1.7 fold stronger than that of the supernatant and the ACE inhibitory activity of the supernatant was 1.4-1.7 fold higher than that of the retentate. These results demonstrated that UF could separate peptides of higher ACE inhibitory activity from those of lower ACE inhibitory activity. This is consistent with the report of Pihlanto-Leppala *et al.* [8] who sequentially digested whey proteins, β -lactoglobulin and α -lactalbumin with pepsin, trypsin and chymotrypsin, fractionated the hydrolysates by UF with 1,000 Da MWCO membrane, and found higher ACE inhibitory activity in the permeate than in the supernatant.

In addition, IC_{50} of the permeate at 2 h was akin to that of the supernatant at 18 h (Table 2.2). This indicated that with UF, production time of ACE inhibitory peptide could be reduced.

When compared only the ACE inhibitory activity of the permeates obtained at different hydroysis time, permeate at 8 and 18 h exhibited the highest ($p \le 0.05$) activity, permeate at 2, 4, 6, 10 and 12 h exerted lowest ($p \le 0.05$) activity (Fig. 2.9 and Table A11). Nonetheless, permeate at 6 and 18 h had similar activity (p > 0.05). IC₅₀ was the lowest in the permeate at 8 h (501 µg peptide/ml). Therefore, the permeate obtained from the UF of CPH at 8 h was chosen for further purification of ACE inhibitory peptides in the experiments described in the next chapter.

Results of amino acid analysis (Table 2.3) showed that serine, glutamine/ glutamic acid, leucine, lysine and proline are the major amino acids in both casein and CPH permeate. In the latter, the contents of serine and glutamine/ glutamic acid apparently decreased and those of leucine and tyrosine increased with increasing hydrolysis time. There was no appreciable difference in the contents of remaining amino acids among the permeates with different hydrolysis time. Permeates compared

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

to casein tended to have a lower content of glutamine/glutamic acid and higher contents of tyrosine, phenylalanine, lysine, arginine and tryptophan. Amino acids were also categorized into aromatic, basic, aliphatic and cyclic amino acids according to their side chains, and the amino acid content in each category was compared between casein and permeates (Fig. 2.10). The content of aromatic amino acid (Phe, Trp and Tyr) or basic amino acid (Arg, Lys and His) was higher ($p \le 0.05$) (Table A12, A13) and that of cyclic amino acid (Pro) was lower ($p \le 0.05$) (Table A14) in all permeates examined. The content of aliphatic amino acid (Ala, Val, Met, Leu, and Ile) was, however, similar (p > 0.05) between casein and permeates at 2, 4, and 6 h and higher ($p \le 0.05$) in permeates at 8, 10, 12 and 18 h (Table A15). This is consistent with previous reports [23],[24],[25] demonstrating that peptides with high ACE inhibitory activity are rich in aromatic or aliphatic or basic amino acids.

High blood pressure is a worldwide problem causing several million deaths every year [26]. ACE inhibitors are thought to be one of the preferred remedies for this condition [27]. The UF used in the present study appears to be an efficient technique for preparation of low molecular size (< 2,000 Da) peptides that can inhibit ACE activity. In order to exhibit ACE inhibitory properties *in vivo*, the peptides have to be small enough to be absorbed in gastrointestinal tracts and delivered to their target organ [28][29]. Roberts and others [30] fed rats with peptides composed of 3 to 51 amino acids, and reported absorption of these compounds through the guts as intact peptides. It is interesting to test whether the ACE inhibitory peptides present in the CPH permeate in this study can be absorbed intact through the intestinal wall and produce their physiological action.

2.4 CONCLUSION

We postulated that molecular weight of the peptides can be used as a criterion for isolating peptides with high ACE inhibitory activity and UF can be a process to enrich the ACE inhibitory peptides in the permeate fraction. With a selection of appropriate membrane module, UF can yield a desired molecular weight distribution of the fractions. The present results demonstrate for the first time the production of ACE inhibitory peptide from CPH using UF. The technique is simple

and straightforward for large-scale production. It may contribute to the development of economical procedures for industrial production of ACE inhibitory peptides.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

.



Figure 2.1:. Hydrolysis of casein with pancreatin as a function of time.

---- Degree of hydrolysis

---- ACE inhbiitory effect

The ACE inhibitory activity was determined in 80 μ l of supernatant fraction (1 mg dry weight/ml) at each hydrolysis time. See Methods for other details.



Figure 2.2: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions at the hydrolysis time of 2 h.

| ♦ Supernatant | obtained by centrifugation of CPH |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Permeate | obtained by UF of supernatant |
| △ Retentate | obtained by UF of supernatant |





- ♦ Supernatant obtained by centrifugation of CPH
- Permeate obtained by UF of supernatant
- △ Retentate obtained by UF of supernatant





- ♦ Supernatant obtained by centrifugation of CPH
- Permeate obtained by UF of supernatant
- △ Retentate obtained by UF of supernatant

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.





- ♦ Supernatant obtained by centrifugation of CPH
- Permeate obtained by UF of supernatant
- △ Retentate obtained by UF of supernatant





- ♦ Supernatant obtained by centrifugation of CPH
- Permeate obtained by UF of supernatant
- △ Retentate obtained by UF of supernatant





- ♦ Supernatant obtained by centrifugation of CPH
- Permeate obtained by UF of supernatant
- △ Retentate obtained by UF of supernatant





- ♦ Supernatant obtained by centrifugation of CPH
- Permeate obtained by UF of supernatant
- △ Retentate obtained by UF of supernatant

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



Figure 2.9: ACE inhibitory activity of permeates obtained from supernatant of CPH at different hydrolysis times.

× 2 × 4 △ 6 ■ 8 ◦ 10 + 12 ● 18





■ Casein □ 2 ■ 4 ⊠ 6 ■ 8 ⊠ 10 ⊠ 12 ⊠ 18

| Time | | Yield ¹ | |
|------|--------------|--------------------|--------------|
| (h) | CPH | Supernatant | Permeate |
| 2 | 98 ± 0.2 | 79 ± 1.0^{b} | 39 ± 2.9 |
| 4 | 98 ± 2.6 | 80 ± 2.6^{b} | 41 ± 4.0 |
| 6 | 99 ± 2.1 | $82 \pm 1.7^{a,b}$ | 45 ± 1.1 |
| 8 | 98 ± 3.3 | $82 \pm 2.1^{a,b}$ | 47 ± 3.6 |
| 10 | 99 ± 5.4 | $83 \pm 1.5^{a,b}$ | 48 ± 5.2 |
| 12 | 98 ± 2.2 | $83 \pm 0.9^{a,b}$ | 49 ± 4.5 |
| 18 | 98 ± 6.2 | 86 ± 5.0^{a} | 50 ± 7.1 |

Table 2.1: Yield of CPH and its fractions at different hydrolysis time

¹ Percentage of dry weight of casein used for pancreatin digestion expressed as mean \pm SD

Different letters in the same column indicate significantly different ($p \le 0.05$)

| Hydrolysis time | Concentration (μ g peptide/ml) for 50% inhibition (IC ₅₀)* | | | | | |
|-----------------|---|------------------|--------------------|--|--|--|
| (h) - | Supernatant | Permeate | Retentate | | | |
| 2 | 1096.9 ± 79.7 | 729.4 ± 70.2 | 1588.0 ± 59.5 | | | |
| 4 | 852.4 ± 60.6 | 690.7 ± 48.3 | 1191.1 ± 24.3 | | | |
| 6 | 817.2 ± 94.5 | 531.0 ± 23.3 | 1406.0 ± 27.1 | | | |
| 8 | 803.4 ± 23.5 | 464.0 ± 51.1 | 1141.1 ± 65.9 | | | |
| 10 | 749.0 ± 4.7 | 730.2 ± 60.0 | 1105.6 ± 44.0 | | | |
| 12 | 906.3 ± 30.7 | 814.4 ± 53.9 | 1311.8 ± 161.6 | | | |
| 18 | 751.3 ± 60.3 | 579.0 ± 38.6 | 1244.8 ± 33.4 | | | |

.

 Table 2.2: ACE inhibitory activity of CPH fractions

* Expressed as mean \pm SD

| | | Permeate | | | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|----------|------|-------|------------|--------|------|------|
| Amino acid | Casein | | | Hydro | olysis tin | ne (h) | | - |
| | | 2 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 10 | 12 | 18 |
| | (moles/100 moles of total amino acids) | | | | | | | |
| Asparagine and aspartic acid | 6.6 | 5.7 | 5.5 | 5.9 | 5.6 | 5.8 | 5.8 | 5.6 |
| Threonine | 5.0 | 4.2 | 4.0 | 4.3 | 4.2 | 4.3 | 4.4 | 4.4 |
| Serine | 8.8 | 8.7 | 8.0 | 8.2 | 7.6 | 7.6 | 7.5 | 7.0 |
| Glutamine and glutamic acid | 18.5 | 17.8 | 16.8 | 17.4 | 16.5 | 16.8 | 16.7 | 16.2 |
| Glycine | 3.1 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 2.9 | 2.9 | 3.0 | 3.1 | 3.2 |
| Alanine | 4.3 | 4.6 | 4.7 | 4.5 | 4.5 | 4.5 | 4.5 | 4.5 |
| Valine | 6.6 | 6.2 | 5.9 | 6.2 | 6.2 | 6.3 | 6.3 | 6.3 |
| Methionine | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.2 | 2.0 | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 |
| Isoleucine | 4.5 | 4.2 | 4.0 | 4.2 | 4.0 | 4.1 | 4.2 | 4.1 |
| Leucine | 8.9 | 9.2 | 10.1 | 9.7 | 10.4 | 10.2 | 10.3 | 10.6 |
| Tyrosine | 3.9 | 4.4 | 5.8 | 5.2 | 5.9 | 5.5 | 5.4 | 5.6 |
| Phenylalanine | 3.9 | 4.3 | 5.0 | 4.7 | 5.0 | 4.8 | 4.8 | 4.9 |
| Histidine | 2.3 | 2.1 | 1.9 | 2.1 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.4 |
| Lysine | 6.6 | 9.0 | 8.9 | 8.2 | 8.4 | 8.0 | 8.1 | 8.2 |
| Arginine | 2.7 | 4.2 | 4.4 | 3.6 | 3.8 | 3.5 | 3.5 | 3.5 |
| Proline | 11.8 | 10.2 | 9.7 | 10.6 | 10.5 | 11.0 | 10.8 | 11.1 |
| Tryptophan | 0.1 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 |

 Table 2.3: Amino acid compositions of casein and CPH permeates obtained at different hydrolysis time

Note: Cysteine was not analysed.

.

REFERENCES

- Laragh, J. H., Bear, L., Brunner, H.R., Buhler, F.G., Sealey, J.E., Vaughan, E.D. (1972) Am. J. Med. 52 633-652.
- [2]. Beucher, S., Levenez, F, Yvon, M., Corring, T. (1994) *Reprod. Nutr. Dev.* 34 (6) 527-537.
- [3]. Meisel, H., Bockelmann W. Antonie Van Leeuwenhoek (1999) Intern. J. Gen. Mol. Microb. 76 (1) 207-215.
- [4]. FitzGerald, R.J., Meisel, H. (2000) Br. J. Nutr. 84 Suppl.1 S33-S37.
- [5]. Jones, E.M., Smart, A., Bloomberg, G., Burgess, L., Millar, M.R. (1994) J. Appl. Bacteriol. 77 208.
- [6]. Maruyama, S., Suzuki, H. (1982) Agric. Biol. Chem. 46 (5) 1393-1394.
- [7]. Yokoyama, K., Chiba, H., Yoshikawa, M. (1992) *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.* 56 (10) 1514-1545.
- [8]. Pihlanto-Leppala, A., Koskinen, P., Piilola, K., Tupasela, T., Korhonen, H.
 (2000) J. Dairy Res. 67 (1) 53-64.
- [9]. Motoi, H., Kodama, T. (2003) Nahrung/Food 47 (5) 354-358.
- [10]. Lo, W.M.Y., Li-Chan, E.C.Y. (2005) J. Agric. Food Chem. 53 (9) 3369-3376.
- [11]. Suetsuna, K., Nakano, T. (2000) J. Nutr. Biochem. 11 450-454.
- [12]. Maruyama, S., Nakagomi, K., Tomizuka, N., Suzuki, H. (1985) Agric. Biol. Chem. 49 (5) 1405-1409.
- [13]. Abubakar, A., Saito, T., Kitazawa, H., Kawai, Y., Itoh, T. (1998) J. Dairy Sci.
 81 3131-3138.
- [14]. Schmelzer, C.E.H., Schops, R., Ulbrich-Holmann, R., Neubert, R.H.H., Raith,
 K. (2004) J. Chrom. A. 1055 87-92.
- [15]. Kusump, S., Ozimek, L. (2002) In Food Science and Product Technology (Ed. T. Nakano, and L. Ozimek) Research Signpost, India, 127-139.
- [16]. FitzGerald, R.J., Murray, B.A., Walsh, D.J. (2004) J. Nutr. 134 (4) 980S-988S.
- [17]. Cushman, D.W., Cheung, H.S. (1971) Biochem. Pharmacol. 20 1637-1641.
- [18]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakai, K., Okubo, A., Yamazaki, S., Takano, T.
 (1995) J. Dairy Sci. 78 777-783.
- [19]. Nielsen, P.M., Petersen, D, Dambmann, C. (2001) J. Food Sci. 66 642-646.
- [20]. Adler-Nissen, J. (1979) Agric. Food Chem. 27, 1256-1262.
- [21]. Sedgwick, G.W., Fenton, T.F., Thompson, J.R. (1991) Can. J. Anim. Sci. 71 953-957.
- [22]. Parrot, S., Degraeve, P., Curia, C., Martial-Gros, A. (2003) *Nahrung/Food* 47
 (2) 87-94.
- [23]. Cheung, H., Wang, F., Ondetti, M.A., Sabo, E.F., Cushman, D.W. (1980) J.
 Biol. Chem. 255 (2) 401-407.
- [24]. Ondetti, M.A., Cushman, D.W. (1982) Ann. Rev. Biochem. 51 282-308.
- [25]. Meisel, H. (1998) Int. Dairy J. 8 363-373.
- [26]. World Health Organization, International Society of Hypertension Writing Group (2003) J. Hypertens. 21 1983-1992.
- [27]. McAlister, F.A., Levine, M., Zarnke, K.B., Campbell, N., Lewanczuk, R., Leenen, F., Rabkin, S., Wright, J.M., Stone, J., Feldman, R.D., Lebel, M., Honos, G., Fodor, G., Burgess, E., Tobe, S., Hamet, P., Herman, R., Irvine, J., Culleton, B., Petrella, R., Touyz, R. (2001) *Can. J. Cardiol.* 17 543-559.
- [28]. Masuda, O., Nakamura, Y., Takano, T. (1996) J. Nutr. 126 3063-3068.
- [29]. Leibach, F.H., Ganapathy, V. (1996) Annu. Rev. Nutr. 16 99-119.
- [30]. Roberts, P.R., Burney, J.D., Black, K.W., Zaloga, G.P. (1999) *Digestion* 60 332-337

CHAPTER 3

PURIFICATION AND IDENTIFICATION OF ANGIOTENSIN CONVERTING ENZYME INHIBITORY PEPTIDES FROM CASEIN HYDROLYSATES

3.1 INTRODUCTION

Food proteins have been regarded as nutritional values for centuries until lately researchers have found that food proteins also exhibit functional properties such as antimicrobial [1], immunomodulatory [2], antihypertensive [3] antithrombotic [4] properties. These properties are the results of the liberation of bioactive peptides from food proteins by enzymatic reaction. Angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitory peptides are one of the bioactive peptides latent in food proteins, which exhibit antihypertensive property. Angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE; EC 3.4.15.1), a peptidyl dipeptidase found in the rennin-angiotensin system, plays a prominent role in the regulation of blood pressure by converting angiotensin I to angiotensin II [6], an effective vasoconstrictor causing high blood pressure. In addition, ACE degrades bradykinin, a vasodilator into inactive peptides, resulting in a decrease in the vasodilatory effect. The inhibition of ACE activity lowers the level of angiotensin II and potentiates the activity of bradykinin, leading to antihypertensive effect.

ACE inhibitory peptides have been isolated from many food proteins including caseins [3], whey [5], zein [6], wheat [7], pea [8], and fish [9] proteins. We have employed ultrafiltration to isolate ACE inhibitory peptides from the pancreatic hydrolysate of casein (CPH) in our previous study [10]. Chromatographic techniques are widely used to purify ACE inhibitory peptides. Identification of ACE inhibitory peptides indicate that ACE inhibitory peptides comprise of 2 to 25 amino acid residues and most of the residues are hydrophobic [3],[11]. Two to three step gel filtration chromatography has been reported for isolating ACE inhibitory peptides from casein hydrolysate [12], [13]. However, the method was time consuming and requires a large volume of buffer.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

In the present study, a single step separation method with hydrophobic interaction chromatography (HIC) on phenyl-agarose or gel filtration chromatography on Bio-Gel P2 was used to separate ACE inhibitory peptides from the permeate of CPH. Amino acid sequence of ACE inhibitory peptides was then identified by using on-line HPLC-tandem mass spectrometry (LC/MS/MS).

3.2 MATERIALS AND METHODS

3.2.1 Materials

Bovine casein, pancreatin from porcine pancreas (4x U.S.P), hippuryl-Lhistidyl-L-leucine (HHL), ACE from rabbit lung, trifluoroacetic acid (TFA), bovine serum albumin (BSA), o-phthaldialdehyde (OPA), Brij 35, standard amino acids and phenyl-agarose were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich Canada Ltd. (Oakville, ON, Canada). Bio-Gel P2 was acquired from Bio-Rad Laboratories Canada Ltd. (Mississauga, ON, Canada). Other chemicals were obtained from Fisher Scientific Ltd. (Edmonton, AB, Canada). Water was purified by reverse osmosis followed by deionization with a MILLI-Q water purification system (Millipore Corporation, Mississauga, ON, Canada).

3.2.2 Preparation of casein hydrolysate

To 6% (w/v) casein solution, prepared by adjusting pH to 7.6 with 1 N NaOH, pancreatin was added at an enzyme to substrate ratio of 1 to 100, and the mixture was incubated at 37 °C for 8 h. The pH of the mixture was maintained at 7.6 with 1 N NaOH throughout the incubation period. The mixture containing casein hydrolysate, referred to as casein pancreatin hydrolysate (CPH), was then adjusted to pH 4.6 with 1 N HCl, and centrifuged at 12,000 g and 20 °C for 15 min. The supernatant collected was passed through a hollow fiber ultrafiltration membrane with 2,000 Da molecular weight cut-off (MWCO) (Supelco Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA) under the pressure of 20 psi. The permeate obtained was then lyophilized and stored at -20 °C for further purification steps.

3.2.3 Determination of ACE inhibitory activity

The method of Cushman and Cheung [14], modified by Nakamura *et al.* [15] was used. The 300 µl assay mixture prepared was comprised of 200 µl of 5 mM HHL dissolved in 0.1 M sodium borate buffer (pH 8.3) containing 0.3 M NaCl, 80 µl of peptide solution and 20 µl of 2 mU ACE. After incubation at 37 °C for 30 min, the ACE activity in the assay mixture was stopped by addition of 250 µl of 1 N HCl. The hippuric acid released by the action of ACE was extracted with 1.75 ml of ethyl acetate. Following the removal of ethyl acetate by evaporation at 80 °C under vacuum, the dried hippuric acid obtained was dissolved in water and its absorbance was determined at 228 nm. The percentage of inhibition was calculated using the formula: (B-A)/(B-C) × 100, where *A* represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL, ACE and an inhibitor, and *B* represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL and ACE. *C* represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL. The inhibitory activity was expressed as the concentration of peptide required for 50% inhibition of the enzyme activity (IC₅₀)

3.2.4 Hydrophobic interaction chromatography (HIC)

HIC was carried out at either pH 6.0 or 6.8. A sample of 150 mg of permeate of CPH was mixed in 10 ml of 0.01 M sodium phosphate buffer containing 5 M NaCl (buffer A). prior to mixing, buffer A was adjusted to an appropriate pH. This mixture was passed through a 0.45 μ m Millipore filter unit (Millipore, Corporation, Mississauga, ON, Canada). The filtrate obtained was applied to a 1.5 × 6.5 cm column of phenyl-agarose equilibrated with buffer A adjusted to an appropriate pH value. The column was washed with buffer A having the same pH and eluted stepwise with decreasing concentrations of NaCl from 5 to 1 M, and then with water. Fractions of 2 ml were collected at a flow rate of 18 ml/h and monitored for peptide contents by measuring absorbance at 210 and 230 nm. Fractions from a major peptide peak eluted with different concentration of NaCl or water were pooled and desalted using a 9 × 1 cm column of Bio-Gel P2. The desalted eluate was then concentrated to 1 ml, and its 80 μ l portion was tested for ACE inhibitory activity. Eluates with high ACE inhibitory activity were lyophilized and determined for IC₅₀.

⁵⁹

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

3.2.5 Gel filtration chromatography

A sample of 100 mg of permeate of CPH was dissolved in 1 ml of 50 mM ammonium bicarbonate (buffer B). This preparation was passed through a 0.45 μ m Millipore filter unit. A 700 μ l portion of the filtrate obtained was applied to a 55.5 cm × 1 cm column of Bio-Gel P2 equilibrated and eluted with buffer B. Fractions of 1 ml were collected at a flow rate of 11 ml/h and monitored for peptide contents by measuring absorbance at 210 and 230 nm. A portion (80 μ l) of peptide-containing fraction was tested for ACE inhibitory activity. Eluates with high ACE inhibitory activity were pooled, lyophilized and determined for IC₅₀.

3.2.6 Reverse phase HPLC (RP-HPLC)

Preparative RP-HPLC was performed on a Varian 9010 HPLC system (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA) equipped with a Hewlett Packard 1050 autosampler (Hewlett-Packard, Palo Alto, CA, USA) and a UV Monitor 1305 (Bio-Rad Laboratories Canada Ltd., Ontario, Canada). A sample of 0.0031 g of the fraction with the highest IC₅₀ from Bio-Gel P2 was dissolved in 1 ml of 0.1% TFA in water (solvent A). After filtration through a 0.22 μ m Millipore filter unit, a 80 μ l portion of the filtrate was applied to a Sephasil Peptide C18 5 μ m reverse phase column (4.6 × 100 mm, Amersham Biosciences AB, Uppsala, Sweden) with C18 cartridge as a guard column. The peptides were eluted at a flow rate of 1.0 ml/min starting with solvent A for 10 min and a linear gradient from 0 to 70% of 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile (solvent B) for 60 min. The eluates were monitored for absorbance at 214 nm and those corresponding to a single peptide peak were pooled for further studies.

3.2.7 Identification of peptides by HPLC/MS/MS

Fractions obtained from RP-HPLC were subjected to LC- MS/MS analysis on a Waters Q-Tof Premier Mass spectrometer (Waters, Milford, MA, USA) equipped with a Waters nanoAquity UPLC system (Waters, Milford, MA, USA). The RP-HPLC fractions were concentrated in a speed vacuum drying device (Savant Speed Vac® plus SC11A, TeleChem International, Sunnyvale, CA, USA) to about 10% of original volumes. Two microliters of concentrated peptide solution (with overloading factor of 2) were loaded onto a peptide trap ($180\mu m \times 20mm$, Symmetry® C18 nanoAcquityTM column, Waters, Milford, MA, USA) sequentially equipped with an analytical column (75 $\mu m \times 100$ mm, AtlantisTM dC18 nanoAcquityTM column, Waters, Milford, MA, USA). Desalting on the peptide trap was achieved by flushing trap with 2% acetonitrile, 0.1% formic acid (solvent C) at a flow rate of 4 μ l/min for 1.5 min. Peptides were separated with a gradient of 2 - 95% of 0.1% formic acid in acetronitrile (solvent D) over 35 min at a flow rate of 300 nl/min. The column was connected to a Waters NanoEaseTM emitter with tip size of 90 μ m O.D. and 20 μ m I.D. (Waters, Milford, MA, USA) for ESI-MS/MS analysis.

The MS/MS data obtained were analyzed through MS/MS Ion Search, one of the Mascot search engines (Matrix Science Inc., Boston, MA). Databases were established by grouping all possible sequences with variants of the expected proteins. Peptides were identified by searching against these homemade databases. Settings for a database search were as follows: parent ion and MS/MS tolerance were set to 80 ppm and 0.4 Da respectively; no enzyme was specified; 2 missed cleavage sites per peptide were allowed; commonly possible modifications, deamidation (NQ), N-acetyl (protein), N-formyl (protein), oxidation (M), phospho (ST) and phospho (Y), were set as the variable modifications.

Peptide identifications were further confirmed by examining the scores and manual inspection of the original MS/MS spectra. Good spectra with significant numbers of matched high intensity peaks were considered important for the identification.

3.2.8 Determination of peptide content

Peptide content was spectrophotometrically measured at the wavelength of 210 nm as described by Stoscheck [16] using BSA as a standard.

3.2.9 Amino acid analysis

Tryptophan was analyzed by a RP-HPLC method described by Sedgwick *et al.* [17]. A sample was weighed in a 1.3×10 cm glass screw cap culture tube, to which 4 ml of 4.2 N NaOH and 0.8 ml of 25% (w/v) pyrogallol were added. The sample was hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 20 h. After

hydrolysis, 100 µl of 0.075 % (w/v) amino-n-caproic acid and 100 µl of water were added to the hydrolysate, and the mixture was centrifuged at 770 g for 15 min. An aliquot (200 µl) of the supernatant obtained was then mixed with 30 µl of glacial acetic acid and 600 µl of saturated potassium tetraborate tetrahydrate. This was mixed with a fluoraldehyde reagent (see below) in an approximate ratio of 1 to 1 prior to RP-HPLC analysis. The fluoraldehyde reagent consisted of 0.25 g of OPA first dissolved in 6 ml methanol, 56 ml of 0.04 M sodium borate buffer, pH 9.5, 0.25 ml of 2mercaptoethanol and 2 ml of Brij 35. The Varian 5000 HPLC system (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA) was equipped with a Supelcosil 3 µm LC-18 reverse phase column (4.6 x 150 mm; Supelco, Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA.) and a Fluorichrom fluorescence detector (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA). Fluorescence was monitored with excitation wavelength of 340 nm and emission wavelength of 450 nm.

Analysis of amino acids other than tryptophan was performed by using a Beckman model 6300 amino acid analyzer on samples hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 24 h in glass-distilled 6 N HCl containing 0.1% (w/v) phenol.

3.3 **RESULTS AND DISCUSSION**

3.3.1 HIC

Elution profile of CPH permeate on phenyl-agarose column at pH 6.0 and 6.8 are shown in Fig. 3.1, and the ACE inhibitory activities determined in fractions from the column are given in Table 3.1. ACE inhibitory activities eluted from phenyl-agarose was very weak at pH 6.0, and slightly increased at pH 6.8. However, the IC₅₀ determined at this pH was much lower than that for the CPH permeate (IC₅₀ of 464 μ g peptide/ml) applied to the column. These observations suggested that most of the ACE inhibitory peptides did not bind to the phenyl-agarose.

It was previously reported that peptides with ACE inhibitory activity were rich in hydrophobic amino acid residues [18], [19]. This formed the idea of using phenyl-agarose column to separate such peptides. However, results from this study indicated that the phenyl-agrose column with 0.01 M sodium phosphate containing NaCl as eluent may not be suitable for isolating ACE inhibitory peptides from CPH. Changes in the HIC medium along with elution buffer or pH may yield an improved result. However, those changes were not attempted in this study.

3.3.2 Gel filtration chromatography

Elution profile of CPH permeate on Bio-Gel P2 column is shown in Fig. 3.2, and analytical data for eluates from the column is given in Table 3.2. High ACE inhibitory activities were seen in three fractions (I-III) accounting for , respectively 25, 20, 23 % of permeate used for purification. The IC₅₀ value was the lowest in Fraction II and lower in fraction III than in fraction I. The value for fraction II was 1.5 fold less than that for the CPH (see above), suggesting that column chromatography on Bio-Gel P2 is an appropriate technique to isolate ACE inhibitory peptides.

Amino acid analysis (Table 3.3) of fractions collected from gel filtration chromatography revealed that major amino acids in fractions I were glutamine and glutamic acid, proline and leucine. While leucine, glutamine and glutamic acid and serine were major amino acids in fraction II. Fraction III had lysine, leucine and phenylalanine as major amino acids. Amino acids were also categorized according to their side chains (Fig. 3.3). Fraction II contained higher contents of aliphatic (Ala, Val, Met, Leu, and Ile), aromatic (Phe, Trp and Tyr), and basic (Arg, Lys and His) amino acids, and lower contents of cyclic (Pro) amino acids than did fraction I. Fraction III had higher contents of aromatic, and basic amino acids and lower contents of aliphatic and cyclic amino acids than did fraction I or II. However, when the contents of hydrophobic amino acids (Ala, Val, Met, Leu, Ile, Phe, Trp, Tyr and Pro) were compared, it was the highest in fraction II, and higher in fraction I than in fraction III. This is in a good agreement with previous report [18],[19], which demonstrated that peptides with high ACE inhibitory effect were rich in hydrophobic or basic amino acids. However, the present result indicated that amount of basic amino acids may not play a crucial role in ACE inhibitory effect.

3.3.3 RP-HPLC

Fraction II from Bio-Gel P2 gel filtration column was further fractionated by RP-HPLC and its chromatogram is illustrated in Fig. 3.4. Seventeen peak fractions collected were determined for ACE inhibitory activity (Fig. 3.5). Most of hydrophobic

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

fractions exhibited stronger ACE inhibitory activity compared to relatively hydrophilic fractions with the exception of fraction 4. Fraction 13 exhibited the highest ACE inhibitory activity per peak area unit whereas fraction 1 exerted the lowest activity. Some of the fractions obtained by RP-HPLC were subjected to LC/MS/MS for peptide identification.

3.3.4 LC/MS/MS

Peptides corresponding to fraction numbers 3-5, 9, 11-17 from RP-HPLC (Fig. 3.4) were identified by LC/MS/MS (Table 3.4). Nine to seventeen peptides were identified in each fraction. Most of them were derived from α_{s1} -casein and β -casein. Same sequences of peptide were also identified in more than one fraction. Among the identified peptides, only two (LQSW and EMPFPK) had been previously described as ACE inhibitors. Peptide LQSW exhibited ACE inhibitory activity with IC₅₀ of 500 μ M [24] and peptide EMPFPK had IC₅₀ of 423 μ g/ml [31].

Some of the peptides identified in this study had C-terminal amino acid sequence similar to that of ACE inhibitory peptides previously described. Peptide SERYL (peptide number 1) shared structure at the C-terminal end with peptide VPSERYL previously described with IC_{50} of 233 μ M [21]. Peptide number 16 (VLPVPQ) was present at the C-terminal position of peptide SKVLPVPQ, which was previously suggested a reduction of blood pressure of 32 mm Hg at the dose of 1 mg/kg body weight of spontaneously hypertensive rat (SHR) [26] and peptide KVLPVPQ, whose IC₅₀ was 5 μ M [26]. Peptide number 25 (SDKIAKY) had peptide AKY (IC₅₀ of 20 μ M) as its C-terminal end. Similarly, peptide number 74 (VIPY) and 132 (VQQKPVAL) contained peptides that had been previously described as its own C-terminal end [25], [28]. Studies of structure and ACE inhibition relationships using computer-aided molecular modeling indicate the prominent role of amino acid sequence at the C-terminal end especially, the last three residues on ACE inhibitory activity [32]. Peptides with sequence homology at the C-terminal end may exhibit similar ACE inhibitory effect. However, the synthesis of the identified peptides included in the present report may be needed for further study to verify the prediction.

Some of the peptides identified in this study shared some of amino acid sequence with ACE inhibitory peptides previously reported (Table 3.4). For example,

peptide VIPYV (peptide number 12) had sequence homology with peptide IPY, which was reported to be a strong ACE inhibitor, however, IC_{50} of the peptide IPY was not determined [25]. Peptide YLGYLEQ (peptide number 40) shared structure with peptide LGY previously described with IC_{50} of 104 μ M [28].

ACE prefers substrate containing three hydrophobic amino acid residues at the C-terminal end [32]. More than 60% of the peptides identified in this study contained aromatic or aliphatic or cyclic amino acid at the C-terminal tripeptide residues for examples, peptides NNQFLPYPY (peptide numbers 8), GPFPI (peptide number 9) and VIPYV (peptide number 12). These peptides may exhibit strong ACE inhibitory activity and probably contributed to the strong ACE inhibitory activity of the fraction.

Meisel [32] suggested that di-, tri- and short chain ACE inhibitory peptides had tyrosine, phenylalanine, tryptophan or proline residue at the C-terminal end. Some of the peptides included in the Table 3.4 (for examples, peptides LQSW, FLLY, VPVEPF and PEVIEGP) contained one of the residue mentioned above at the C-terminal end.

Arginine and lysine at the C-terminal position also contribute to the ACE inhibitory activity due to their positive charge on the guanidine and the ε -amino group, respectively [3], [18], [33]. Four peptides with lysine at the C-terminal end (PFPK, EMPFPK, PVPEK, VLPVPEK) were identified in this study.

Some bioactive peptides have more than one physiological effect. For example, β -casomorphin, an opiate peptide derived from β -casein was found to exhibit ACE inhibitory activity [19]. Some of the peptide sequences found in this study may suggest other physiological effects of the peptide. For example, peptide VLPVPQ (number 16) may exert antioxidant property as did peptide VLPVPQK (β -CN f170-176) [34]. Peptide TTMPL (number 128) as a part of peptide TTMPLW (α_{s1} -CN f194-199), which stimulated microphages [2], may have immunomodulatory activity.

In conclusion, Bio-Gel P2 can be employed for the isolation of ACE inhibitory peptides from the permeate of CPH whereas phenyl-agarose is not suitable to separate such peptides. The gel filtration method is simple and environmentally friendly. It can easily be scaled up for mass production. One of the fractions from Bio-

Gel P2 with the highest ACE inhibitory activity was further studied by using RP-HPLC and LC/MS/MS. RP-HPLC gave 17 peaks of peptide with varying ACE inhibitory activity. LC/MS/MS analysis of major ACE inhibitory peptides demonstrated that more than 60% of the peptides identified contained hydrophobic amino acid residues at the C-terminal end, half of which had hydrophobic residues at the C-terminal tripeptide.



Figure 3.1: Hydrophobic interaction chromatography of CPH permeate at different pH values. A sample prepared from 15 mg of CPH permeate was applied to a 1.5×6.5 cm column of phenyl-agarose equilibrated with 0.01 M sodium phosphate/5 M NaCl (buffer A) adjusted to an appropriate pH. The column was washed with buffer A and eluted stepwise with decreasing concentrations of NaCl from 5 to 1 M, and then with water. Fractions (2 ml) collected at a flow rate of 18 ml/h were monitored for peptide contents by measuring absorbance at 210 and 230. Horizontal bars denote fractions pooled for further study. See methods for other details

— A 210 — A 230





→ A210 → A230 → ACE inhibition





□ Fraction 1 ■ Fraction 2 ■ Fraction 3



Figure 3.4: Fractionation by preparative RP-HLPC on a Sephasil Peptide C18 5 μ m reverse phase column (4.6 × 100 mm, Amersham Biosciences AB, Uppsala, Sweden) with C18 cartridge as a guard column. An aliquot (80 μ l) of 0.0031 g/ml 0.1% TFA in water (solvent A) of the CPH permeate fraction from Biogel P2 column was injected to the HPLC system (the Varian 9010 HPLC system equipped with Hewlett Packard 1050 autosampler and a Bio-Rad UV Monitor 1305. The peptides were eluted at a flow rate of 1.0 ml/min starting with solvent A for 10 min and a linear gradient from 0 to 70% of 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile (solvent B) for 60 min.



Figure 3.5: ACE inhibitory activity of fractions obtained by RP-HPLC. The percentage of ACE inhibition obtained from the ACE inhibitory activity assay using a dry collected fraction from one run of RP-HPLC dissolved in 80 μl of 0.1 M sodium borate buffer, pH 8.3 containing 0.3 M NaCl as a sample.

| Eluent | | % ACE inhibition | IC ₅₀ (μg peptide/ml) |
|------------------------------|----------|------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Phosphate buffer pH 6.0 with | 4 M NaCl | 0 | nd |
| | 3 M NaCl | 4 | nd |
| | 2 M NaCl | 3 | nd |
| H ₂ O | | 0 | nd |
| Phosphate buffer pH 6.8 with | 4 M NaCl | 14 | > 1000 |
| | 3 M NaCl | 11 | > 1000 |
| | 1 M NaCl | 4 | > 1000 |
| H ₂ O | | 7 | > 1000 |

Table 3.1: ACE inhibitory activity of fractions of the permeate of CPH obtained from phenyl agarose column

nd, not determined

Table 3.2: ACE inhibitory activity, peptide content and yield of fractions obtained from Bio-Gel P2 gel filtration column

| Fraction | IC ₅₀ | Yield ¹ |
|----------|-------------------|--------------------|
| | (µg peptide/ml) | |
| Ι | 598.4 ± 116.5 | 24.7 ± 6.4 |
| II | 319.3 ± 4.8 | 20.3 ± 4.8 |
| III | 435.0 ± 132.5 | 23.0 ± 9.5 |

¹ Percentage of dry weight of permeate used for the purification All data are expressed as mean \pm SD

| Amino acid | | Fraction | |
|------------------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|
| (Mole %) | Ι | II | III |
| | Moles/100 | 0 moles of total ar | nino acids |
| Asparagine and aspartic acid | 6.0 | 3.9 | 1.2 |
| Threonine | 4.8 | 4.4 | 1.4 |
| Serine | 6.9 | 10.1 | 3.3 |
| Glutamine and glutamic acid | 18.3 | 13.3 | 6.0 |
| Glycine | 3.2 | 3.5 | 2.0 |
| Alanine | 6.5 | 5.6 | 2.0 |
| Valine | 7.7 | 6.3 | 1.7 |
| Methionine | 2.8 | 2.2 | 3.2 |
| Isoleucine | 4.4 | 4.9 | 1.6 |
| Leucine | 9.2 | 17.0 | 17.1 |
| Tyrosine | 4.3 | 5.8 | 5.3 |
| Phenylalanine | 3.7 | 4.0 | 13.4 |
| Histidine | 1.8 | 2.8 | 1.6 |
| Lysine | 6.1 | 7.0 | 31.6 |
| Tryptophan | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.1 |
| Arginine | 0.59 | 0.7 | 5.6 |
| Proline | 13.8 | 8.5 | 2.8 |

Table 3.3: Amino acid composition of fractions obtained from Bio-Gel P2 gel filtration column

Cysteine was not analyzed

| No. | Fraction ^a | Observe d mass | Calculate d mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ ^e (μM) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} ^f | Ref |
|-----|-----------------------|-------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------|---|---------------------------------------|--|--------------|
| 1 | 13 | 667.35 | 666.33 | α _{s1} -CN f(88-92) | SERYL | RY VPSERYL | 10 233 | | [20] [21] |
| 2 | | 718.31 | 717.30 | α _{s1} -CN f(144-148) | YFYPE | YP | 720 | | [22] |
| 3 | | 831.40 | 830.39 | α _{s1} -CN f(144-149) | YFYPEL | YP | 720 | | [22] |
| 4 | | 885.44 | 884.43 | α _{s1} -CN f(91-97) | YLGYLEQ | | | | |
| 5 | | 687.32 | 1372.65 | α _{s1} -CN f(161-173) | TDAPSFSDIPNPI | | | | |
| 6 | | 560.28 | 559.30 | к-CN f(160-164) | NTVQV | | | | |
| 7 | | 633.37 | 632.35 | к-CN f(25-29) | YIPIQ | | | | |
| 8 | | 578.26 | 1154.54 | к-CN f(52-60) | NNQFLPYPY | YP | 720 | | [22] |
| 9 | | 530.30 | 529.29 | β-CN f(203-207) | GPFPI | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 10 | | 533.27 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 11 | | 664.30 | 663.31 | β-CN f(140-144) | LQSWM | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 12 | | 590.36 | 589.36 | α _{s2} -CN f(200-204) | VIPYV | TKVIP IPY | 400 n.d. | 9 {1} | [24] [25] |
| 13 | | 704.41 | 703.39 | α _{s2} -CN f(175-180) | ALPQYL | | | | |
| 14 | | 795.41 | 794.40 | α _{s2} -CN f(92-97) | FPQYLQ | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 15 | 4 | 533.26 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |

Table 3.4: Peptides identified by LC/MS/MS in the RP-HPLC purified fractions

75

| | | یے دی تے | , | | | ······ | | | | | | ب یا نے | | | | |
|--|---------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|---------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| Ref | [26] [24] | [22] [27] [27] | ı | [22] | | | | | [22] | [28] | [28] | [24] [25] | | [23] | [23] | [24] |
| Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} ^f | 32 {1} | | | 27 {1} | | | | | 27 {1} | | | 9 {1} | | 27 {8} | 27 {8} | 2 {1} |
| IC ₅₀ ° (µM) | 39 5 | 720 80 340 | | 720 | | | | | 720 | 20 | 2 | 400 n.d. | | 315 | 315 | 500 |
| ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | SKVLPVPQ KVLPVPQ | YP AVPYP AVP | | ΥP | | | | | ΥР | AKY | VAL | TKVIP IPY | | FP | FP | LQSW |
| Sequence | VLPVPQ | АИРҮРQ | TMPL | FYPE | YVPLGTQ | HQGLPQEV | TSNT | YIPIQ | NDSYGLN | SDKIAKY | YQQKPVAL | VIPY | ALPQY | PFPK | GPFPI | LQSW |
| Protein fragment [°] | β-CN f(170-175) | β-CN f(177-182) | α_{S1} -CN f(195-198) | α_{S1} -CN f(145-148) | α_{S1} -CN f(166-172) | α _{S1} -CN f(8-15) | к-CN f(79-82) | к-CN f(25-29) | к-CN f(35-41) | к-CN f(19-25) | к-CN f(43-50) | α _{s2} -CN f(200-203) | as2-CN f(175-179) | β-CN f(110-113) | β-CN f(203-207) | β-CN f(140-143) |
| Calculate d mass ^b | 651.40 | 673.34 | 476.23 | 554.24 | 776.41 | 906.46 | 514.17 | 632.35 | 812.37 | 903.41 | 945.53 | 490.28 | 590.31 | 487.28 | 529.29 | 532.26 |
| Observe d mass | 652.39 | 674.35 | 477.24 | 555.25 | 777.40 | 454.23 | 515.20 | 633.35 | 813.38 | 904.41 | 473.77 | 491.28 | 591.30 | 488.29 | 530.30 | 533.27 |
| No. Fraction ^a | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 16 | | |
| No. | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 |

| No. Fraction ^a | Observe d mass | Calculate d mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IС ₅₀ [€] (µМ) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} ^f | Ref |
|---------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|---|---------------------------------------|--|------|
| 32 | 555.32 | 554.31 | β-CN f(190-193) | FLLY | | | | |
| 33 | 664.31 | 663.31 | β-CN f(140-144) | LQSWM | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 34 | 751.37 | | β-CN f(114-119) | YPVEPF | ΥP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 35 | 633.36 | | к-CN f(25-29) | YIPIQ | | | | |
| 36 | 585.32 | 1168.62 | к-CN f(69-78) | SPAQILQWQV | | | | |
| 37 | 740.39 | 739.38 | к-CN f(150-156) | PEVIEGP | | | | |
| 38 | 718.31 | 717.30 | α ₈₁ -CN f(144-148) | YFYPE | ΥР | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 39 | 831.40 | 830.39 | α _{S1} -CN f(144-149) | YFYPEL | ЧР | 720 | 27{1} | [22] |
| 40 | 885.44 | 884.43 | α ₈₁ -CN f(91-97) | YLGYLEQ | LGY | 104 | | [28] |
| | | | | | FP | 315 | | [23] |
| 41 | 962.48 | 961.49 | α _{S1} -CN f(25-33) | VAPFPEVFG | PFPE FDF | >1000 7 d | 27 {8} | [30] |
| 42 15 | 488.29 | 487.28 | B-CN f(110-113) | PFPK | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [27] |
| 43 | 533.27 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 44 | 555.31 | 554.31 | β-CN f(190-193) | FLLY | | | | |
| 45 | 664.32 | | β-CN f(140-144) | MWSDL | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 46 | 689.44 | 688.43 | β-CN f(134-139) | HLPLPL | HLPLP | 41 | | [29] |
| 47 | 751.35 | | β-CN f(114-119) | YPVEPF | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 48 | 560.29 | 559.30 | к-СМ f(160-164) | NTVQV | | | | |
| 49 | 633.36 | 632.35 | к-CN f(25-29) | YIPIQ | | | | |

77

| Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at Ref {mg/kg body |
|--|
| IC ₅₀ ^ϵ (μM) |
| ACE inhibitory peptide ^d |
| Sequence |
| Protein fragment ^c |
| Calculate d mass ^b |
| Observe d mass |
| No. Fraction ^a |

•

| No. F | No. Fraction ^a | Observe d mass | Calculate d mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC_{50}° (μM) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} ^f | Ref |
|-------|---------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|---|-------------------------------|--|--------------|
| 68 | | 718.30 | 717.30 | α_{S1} -CN f(144-148) | YFYPE | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 69 | | 885.44 | 884.43 | α _{S1} -CN f(91-97) | YLGYLEQ | | | | |
| 70 | | 590.36 | 589.35 | αs2-CN f(200-204) | VIPYV | TKVIP IPY | 400 n.d. | 9 {1} | [24] [25] |
| 71 | | 704.39 | 703.39 | as2-CN f(175-180) | ALPQYL | | | | |
| 72 | | 795.41 | 794.40 | as2-CN f(92-97) | FPQYLQ | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 73 | 6 | 378.19 | 377.20 | as2-CN f(202-204) | РҮV | | | | |
| 74 | | 491.29 | 490.28 | αs2-CN f(200-203) | VIPY | TKVIP IPY | 400 n.d. | 9 {1} | [24] [25] |
| 75 | | 590.32 | 589.35 | αs2-CN f(200-204) | VIPYV | TKVIP IPY | 400 n.d. | 9 {1} | [24] [25] |
| 76 | | 795.40 | 794.40 | α _{s2} -CN f(92-97) | FPQYLQ | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 77 | | 819.50 | 818.49 | αs2-CN f(198-204) | TKVIPYV | TKVIP IPY | 400 n.d. | 9 {1} | [24] |
| 78 | | 607.81 | 1213.61 | as2-CN f(89-97) | YQKFPQYLQ | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 79 | | 633.36 | 632.35 | к-CN f(25-29) | УІРІQ | | | | |
| 80 | | 746.36 | 745.34 | к-CN f(6-11) | EQPIRC | | | | |
| 81 | | 796.42 | 795.42 | к-CN f(25-30) | УІРІДҮ | | | | |
| 82 | | 813.38 | 812.37 | к-CN f(35-41) | VDSYGLN | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 83 | | 718.31 | 717.30 | α _{S1} -CN f(144-148) | YFYPE | ΥР | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |

79

| No. | No. Fraction ^a | Observe d mass | Calculate d mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC_{50}° (μM) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} ^f | Ref |
|-----|---------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|---|-------------------------------|--|------|
| 84 | | 757.37 | 756.37 | α _{S1} -CN f(91-96) | YLGYLE | | | | |
| 85 | | 510.78 | 1019.54 | α _{S1} -CN f(8-16) | HQGLPQEVL | | | | |
| 86 | | 533.28 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | rqsw | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 87 | | 664.32 | 663.31 | β-CN f(140-144) | LQSWM | rqsw | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 88 | 17 | 488.29 | 487.28 | β-CN f(110-113) | PFPK | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 89 | | 533.26 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 6 | | 664.32 | 663.31 | β-CN f(140-144) | LQSWM | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 91 | | 742.44 | 741.44 | β-CN f(203-209) | GPFPIIV | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 92 | | 668.32 | 667.32 | α_{S1} -CN f(145-149) | FYPEL | ΥP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 93 | | 718.30 | 717.30 | α _{S1} -CN f(144-148) | YFYPE | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 94 | | 813.40 | 830.39 | α _{S1} -CN f(144-149) | YFYPEL | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 95 | | 885.44 | 884.43 | α _{S1} -CN f(91-97) | YLGYLEQ | | | | |
| 96 | | 633.36 | 632.35 | к-CN f(25-29) | YIPIQ | | | | |
| 67 | 14 | 488.29 | 487.28 | β-CN f(110-113) | PFPK | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 98 | | 533.26 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 66 | | 555.32 | 554.31 | β-CN f(190-193) | FLLY | | | | |
| 100 | | 664.32 | 663.31 | β-CN f(140-144) | LQSWM | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 101 | | 689.42 | 688.43 | β-CN f(134-139) | HLPLPL | HLPLP | 41 | | [29] |
| 102 | | 668.33 | 667.32 | α _{S1} -CN f(145-149) | FYPEL | ΥР | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 103 | | 718.30 | 717.30 | α _{S1} -CN f(144-148) | YFYPE | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

80

| Blood pressure | reduction (mm Hg) at Ref {mg/kg body weight} ^f | 27 {1} [22] | | | | | | 27 {1} [22] | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------|--|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|----------|---------------|------------------|------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Blood | IC ₅₀ ^e redu (μM) (mm/ mg/ | 720 27 | | | | | | 720 27 | | | | | | | | | | |
| | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | YP | | | | | | ΥP | | | | VLPVPE | VLPVPE | VLPVPE | VPE | VPE | VPE | VPE |
| | Sequence | YFYPEL | YLGYLEQ | NTVQV | | УГРІО | YIPIQ PSYGLNY | ЛҮ ИҮ | лү лү | YNY YqYqJF Q | D Adyalf | Adyale V | AYPY AYPY A | JNY LPYPY AA M | LNY TLPYPY ZA M M M | LPYPY LPYPY DA M M M | LNY FLPYPY LLNY RL QA M PEK GT GT | LNY FLPYPY LLNY FLPYPY CA M M M M GT GT GT GT |
| | Protein fragment ^c | αs ₁ -CN f(144-149) γ | α _{S1} -CN f(91-97) 3 | к-СN f(160-164) Л | | K-CN I(25-29) | | | 164) | | (4) | (4) | | 4 | | | | |
| | Calculate d mass ^b | 830.37: 0 | 884.43 0 | 559.30 K | 632.35 K | | | | _ \ | | | | | | | | | |
| | Observe d mass | 831.38 | 885.43 | 560.28 | 633.36 | | 813.37 | 813.37 634.82 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 569.33 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 569.33 674.32 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 569.33 674.32 664.32 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 569.33 674.32 664.32 664.32 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 569.33 674.32 664.32 391.24 355.25 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 569.33 674.32 664.32 391.24 555.25 649.36 | 813.37 634.82 506.29 795.40 534.31 569.33 674.32 664.32 391.24 555.25 649.36 649.36 |
| | No. Fraction ^a | 104 | 105 | 106 | 107 | | 108 | 108 | 108 109 110 | 108 109 111 | 108 109 111 111 112 3 | | | | | | | |

81

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

| No. Fraction ^a | a Observe d mass | Calculate d mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ [€] (μM) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} ^f | Ref |
|---------------------------|---------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|---|---------------------------------------|--|--------------|
| 121 | 591.31 | 590.31 | α _{s2} -CN f(175-179) | ALPQY | | | | |
| 122 5 | 488.28 | 487.28 | β-CN f(110-113) | PFPK | ЕР | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 123 | 533.26 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 124 | 674.36 | 673.34 | β-CN f(177-182) | АѴҎҰҎѺ | ҮР АVРҮР АVР | 720 80 340 | 27 {1} | [22] [27] |
| 125 | 748.36 | 747.36 | β-CN f(108-113) | EMPFPK | FP EMPFPK | 315 423 μg/ml | 27 {8} | [23] [31] |
| 126 | 521.25 | 520.25 | α _{S1} -CN f(146-149) | YPEL | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 127 | 555.24 | 554.24 | α_{S1} -CN f(145-148) | FYPE | ΥР | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 128 | 562.25 | 561.28 | α _{S1} -CN f(194-198) | TTMPL | TTMPLW | 51 | 14 {100} | [20] |
| 129 | 649.34 | 648.35 | α _{S1} -CN f(166-171) | YVPLGT | | | | |
| 130 | 718.31 | 717.30 | α _{S1} -CN f(144-148) | ҮҒҮРЕ | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 131 | 777.41 | 776.40 | α _{S1} -CN f(166-172) | YVPLGTQ | | | | |
| 132 | 633.36 | 632.35 | к-CN f(25-29) | УГРІО | | | | |
| 133 | 813.37 | 812.37 | к-CN f(36-42) | PSYGLNY | | | | |
| 132 | 473.76 | 945.53 | к-CN f(43-50) | YQQKPVAL | VAL | 2 | | [28] |
| | | | | | | | | |

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

| h permission | |
|--|--|
| h permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission. | No. |
| ner. | 13 |
| Fur | |
| ther | 13 13 13 14 14 14 14 |
| repr | 13 |
| oduo | 14 |
| tion | 14 |
| prof | 14 |
| nibite | 14 |
| ed with | 14 |
| out p | 14 |
| vermi | 14. 14. n.c ª F |
| ssion. | n.c ^a F |

Reproduced with

| No. | Fraction ^a | Observe d mass | Calculate d mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ ^e (μM) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} ^f | Ref |
|-----|-----------------------|-------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------|---|---------------------------------------|--|--------------|
| 135 | 11 | 497.23 | 496.24 [;] | к-CN f(103-106) | LSFM | | | | |
| 136 | | 633.36 | 632.35 | κ-CN f(25-29) | YIPIQ | | | | |
| 137 | | 813.38 | 812.37 | к-CN f(36-42) | PSYGLNY | | | | |
| 138 | | 533.27 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [24] |
| 139 | | 751.32 | 750.36 | β-CN f(114-119) | YPVEPF | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 140 | | 491.29 | 490.28 | α _{s1} -CN f(166-169) | YVPL | | | | |
| 141 | | 654.34 | 653.34 | α _{S1} -CN f(165-169) | YYVPL | | | | |
| 142 | | 718.32 | 717.30 | α _{S1} -CN f(144-148) | YFYPE | YP | 720 | 27 {1} | [22] |
| 143 | | 885.44 | 884.43 | α _{s1} -CN f(91-97) | YLGYLEQ | | | | |
| 144 | | 590.34 | 589.35 | α _{s2} -CN f(200-204) | VIPYV | TKVIP IPY | 400 n.d. | 9 {1} | [24] [25] |
| 145 | | 704.37 | 703.39 | α _{s2} -CN f(175-180) | ALPQYL | | | | |
| 146 | | 795.41 | 794.40 | α _{s2} -CN f(92-97) | FPQYLQ | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |

n.d., not determined
^a Fraction present in a decreasing order of the ACE inhibitory activity as shown in Figure 3.4 (b).
^b Calculated monoisotopic mass.
^c Peptide sequence was obtained from a Mascot search engine (Matrix Science Inc., Boston, MA).
^d Previously reported ACE inhibitory peptides.
^e Peptide concentration needed to inhibit 50% ACE activity.
^f maximum decrease in systolic blood pressure after oral administration in spontaneously hypertensive rats.

REFERENCES

- Tomita, M. Bellamy, W., Takase, M., Yamauchi, K., Wakabayashi, H., and Kawase, K. (1991) J. Dairy Sci 74:4137-4142.
- [2]. Migliore-Samour, D., Floc'h, F., and Jolles, P. (1989) J. Dairy Res. 56: 357-362.
- [3]. Ariyoshi, A. (1993), Trends in Food Science & Technology, 4, 139-144.
- [4]. Bouhallab, S., Molle, D., Leonil, J. (1992) Biotechnol. Lett. 14: 805-810.
- [5]. Mullally, M., Meisel, H., and FitzGerald, R.J. (1997), Int. Dairy J., 7, 299-303.
- [6]. Yano, S., Suzuki, K., and Funatsu, G. (1996), *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.*, 60(4), 661-663.
- [7]. Matsui, T., Li, C., and Osajima, Y. (1999), J. Peptide Sci., 5, 289-297
- [8]. Vermeirssen, V., Augustijns, P., Nicole, M., Camp, J.V., Opsomer, A., and Verstraete, W. (2005), Int. J. Food Sci. Nutr., 56(6), 415-430
- [9]. Yokoyama, K., Chiba, H., and Yoshikawa, M. (1992), Biosci. Biotech.
 Biochem., 56(10), 1514-1545.
- [10]. Kusump, S., Silva-Hernandez, E.R., and Ozimek, O. (2006), *Milchwissenschaft*, in press.
- [11]. Kusump, S., Ozimek, L. (2002) In Food Science and Product Technology (Ed. T. Nakano, and L. Ozimek) Research Signpost, India, 127-139.
- [12]. Maruyama, S., and Suzuki, H. (1982), Agric. Biol. Chem., 46(5), 1393-1394.
- [13]. Maruyama, S., Nakagomi, K., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H. (1985), Agric.
 Biol. Chem., 49(5), 1405-1409.
- [14]. Cushman, D.W., Cheung, H.S. (1971) Biochem. Pharmacol. 20 1637-1641.
- [15]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakai, K., Okubo, A., Yamazaki, S., Takano, T.
 (1995) J. Dairy Sci. 78 777-783.
- [16]. Stoscheck, C.M. (1990) In Methods in Enzymology, 182 (Ed. M.P. Deutscher) Academic press, California, 50-56.
- [17]. Sedgwick, G.W., Fenton, T.F., Thompson, J.R. (1991) Can. J. Anim. Sci. 71 953-957.
- [18]. Ondetti, M.A., Cushman, D.W. (1982) Ann. Rev. Biochem. 51 282-308.
- [19]. Meisel, H. (1998) Int. Dairy J. 8 363-373.

- [20]. Saito, Y., Wanezaki (Nakamura), K., Kawato, A., and Imayasu, S. (1994), Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem., 58, 1761-1771.
- [21]. Gomez-Ruiz, J.A., Ramos, M., and Recio, I. (2004), J. Chromatogr. A, 1054, 269-277.
- [22]. Yamamoto, N., Maeno, M., and Takano, T. (1999), J. Dairy Sci., 82, 1388-1393.
- [23]. Abubakar, A., Saito, T., Kitazawa, H., Kawai, Y., and Itoh, T. (1998), J. Dairy Sci., 81, 3131-3138.
- [24]. Maeno, M., Yamamoto, N., and Takano, T. (1996), J. Dairy Sci., 79(8), 1316-1321.
- [25]. Gomez-Ruiz, J.A., Ramos, M., and Recio, I. (2002), Int. Dairy J., 12, 697-706.
- [26]. Yamamoto, N., Akino, A., and Takano, T. (1994), J. Dairy Sci., 77, 917-922.
- [27]. Maruyama, S., Mitachi, H., Tanaka, H., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H. (1987), Agric. Biol. Chem., 51(6), 1581-1586.
- [28]. Kawakami, A, and Kayahara, H. (1993), J. Jpn. Soc. Nutr. Food Sci. (in Japanese), 46(5): 425-428.
- [29]. Kohmura, M., Nio, N., Kubo, K., Minoshima, Y., Munekata, E., and Ariyoshi,
 Y. (1989), Agric. Biol. Chem., 53(8), 2107-2114
- [30]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakai, K., Okubo, A., Yamazaki, S., and Takano, T. (1995), J. Dairy Sci., 78, 777-783.
- [31]. Pihlanto-Leppala, A., Rokka, T, and Korhonen, H. (1998), *Int. Dairy Journal*, 8, 325-331.
- [32]. Meisel, H. (2005) Curr. Med. Chem. 12:1905-1919.
- [33]. Meisel, H. In New Perspectives in Infant Nutrition, G. Sawatzki, B. Renner, (Eds), Thieme: Stuttgart, New York (1993) pp.153-159.
- [34]. Rival, S.G., Boeriu, C.G. and Wicher, H.J. (2001) J. Agric. Food Chem, 49, 295-302.

CHAPTER 4^{*}

PROBIOTIC LACTOBACILLUS CASEI ADA03 AS A STARTER CULTURE RELEASED ANGIOTENSIN CONVERTING ENZYME INHIBITORS FROM BOVINE MILK

4.1 INTRODUCTION

Since the distinguished work of Metchnikoff [1] who suggested the benefit of lactic acid bacteria (LAB) on increasing human longevity by reducing the toxic substance formation in the colon, numerous research has been focused on the health benefit harvested from microorganisms. In the light of this discovery, the word probiotics has been used and variously defined. Definition of probiotics given by Fuller [2] was "a live microbial feed supplement, which beneficially affects the host animal by improving its intestinal microbial balance". Salminen [3] extended the definition to "a live microbial food ingredient that is beneficial to health". In order to deliver the health benefit, probiotics have to be able to endure gastric and bile acids in gastrointestinal tract, to colonize on intestinal epithelial cells, to survive during food processing and storage, and to be safe to human [4], [5], [6]. All these abilities are suggested for the criteria of probiotics. Studies from our research group showed that Lactobacillus casei ADA03, Lactobacillus casei ADA05, Lactobacillus acidophilus MR100, and Lactobacillus bulgaricus MR110, which were considered Generally Recognized as Safe (GRAS), could survive and function in the presence of gastric and bile acids [7], adhere to intestinal cell surface [7] as well as exhibited immunostimulatory [8], cytotoxic [9], and apoptotic activities [9], suggesting that they are probiotics. It is interesting to investigate whether these probiotics have other physiological properties such as anti-hypertensive and anti-thrombotic activities.

^{*} a version of this chapter has been submitted for publication in Milchwissenschaft/Milk Science International (2006)

^{*} Conference Proceedings. Certain sections of this research was presented at European Conference on Probiotics and their Applications, Krakow, Poland (2005), Poster Presentation: Probiotics released angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitory peptides in fermented milk.

Hypertension is one of the main health concerns in the western countries. This abnormally high blood pressure along with its complications such as kidney failure, heart failure, stroke, etc. is the leading cause of mortality worldwide [10]. Many treatments have been developed to mitigate the condition. Angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitor is one of the recommended remedies for hypertension [11]. Angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE; EC 3.4.15.1) converts angiotensin I into angiotensin II, a strong vasoconstrictor, in conjunction with inactivating bradykinin, a vasodilator, and consequently, elevates blood pressure [12]. LAB including lactobacillus sp. have been reported to produce ACE inhibitors and lower high blood pressure in vivo [13], [14], [15], [16], [17], [18], [19]. However, abilities to produce ACE inhibitory peptides and exhibit antihypertensive activity as well as those, which belong to probiotics appeared to be strain-dependent. There is limited information available concerning the production of ACE inhibitory peptides by bacteria strains, which have been proved to be probiotics. This study was, therefore, undertaken to determine whether ACE inhibitory peptides can be released in bovine milk fermented with the four strains of probiotics including Lactobacillus casei ADA03, Lactobacillus casei ADA05, Lactobacillus acidophilus MR100, and Lactobacillus bulgaricus MR110 and to explore the possibility to improve ACE inhibitory activity if there is any, by ultrafiltration.

4.2 MATERIALS AND METHODS

4.2.1 Materials

Skim milk powder was purchased from Canada Safeway (Calgary, AB, Canada). Glycerol, hippuryl-L-histidyl-L-leucine (HHL), angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE) from rabbit lung, o-phthaldialdehyde (OPA), and dithiothreitol were obtained from Sigma-Aldrich Canada Ltd. (Oakville, ON, Canada). Sodium dodecyl sulfate was acquired from Bio-Rad Laboratories (Hercules, CA, USA.). Bacto[®] Lactobacilli MRS broth and agar were from Difco (Detroit, MI, USA). Other chemicals were obtained from Fisher Scientific Ltd. (Edmonton, AB, Canada). Water was purified by reverse osmosis followed by deionization with a MILLI-Q water

purification system (Millipore Corporation, Mississauga, ON, Canada). Four strains of probiotics, *Lactobacillus acidophilus* MR100 (MR100), *Lactobacillus bulgaricus* MR110 (MR110), *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 (ADA03), *Lactobacillus casei* ADA05 (ADA05) were obtained from stock cultures available in Alberta Dairy Association Research Unit, Department of Agricultural, Food and Nutritional Science, University of Alberta.

4.2.2 Bacterial propagation and growth conditions

Each probiotic was stored at -80 °C in MRS broth containing 20% (v/v) sterilized glycerol until required for use in experiments. Prior to experimental use, probiotic cultures were subcultured twice in MRS broth at 37 °C for 24 h.

4.2.3 Preparation of fermented milk

Reconstituted skim milk (12% w/v) was autoclaved at 121 °C for 15 min and cooled down to 37 °C prior to the addition of a 1% (v/v) inoculum of probiotic from MRS broth. The mixture of milk and single strain of probiotic was then incubated at 37 °C for 18, 24 or 48 h. Three replicates were prepared for each incubation period. The mixture was then centrifuged at 14,300 g and 20 °C for 30 min. Half of supernatant collected was passed through a hollow fiber ultrafiltration membrane with 2,000 Da molecular weight cut-off (Supelco, Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA.) under the pressure of 20 psi. Supernatant and permeate obtained were then lyophilized and stored at -20 °C for further analysis.

4.2.4 Determination of ACE inhibitory activity

The method of Cushman and Cheung [20], modified by Nakamura *et al.* [21] was used. The 300 μ l assay mixture prepared was comprised of 200 μ l of 5 mM HHL dissolved in 0.1 M sodium borate buffer (pH 8.3) containing 0.3 M NaCl, 80 μ l of peptide solution and 20 μ l of 2 mU ACE. Increasing concentrations (0 – 3000 μ g/ml) of peptide were prepared in each assay. After incubation at 37 °C for 30 min, the ACE activity in the assay mixture was stopped by addition of 250 μ l of 1 N HCl. The hippuric acid released by the action of ACE was extracted with 1.75 ml of ethyl

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

acetate. Following the removal of ethyl acetate by evaporation at 80 °C under vacuum, the dried hippuric acid obtained was dissolved in water and its absorbance was determined at 228 nm. The percentage of inhibition was calculated using the formula: $100 \times (B-A)/(B-C)$, where A represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL, ACE and an inhibitor, and B represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL and ACE. C represents the absorbance in the presence of the activity was expressed as the concentration of peptide required for 50% inhibition of the enzyme activity (IC₅₀).

4.2.5 Determination of viable plate count

Viable plate counts of probiotics were performed using the pour plate technique [22]. A number of 10-fold serial dilutions of the fermented milk were prepared. Bacto[®] Lactobacilli MRS agar was used for enumeration of probiotics. Plates were incubated at 37 °C for 48 h in an aerobic atmosphere supplemented with 10% carbon dioxide. Large, white colonies embedded in or on the MRS agar were counted.

4.2.6 Determination of titrable acidity

Organic acids were quantified by a titrimetric method [23]. To 20 ml of fermented milk, 40 ml of CO_2 -free water and 2 ml of phenolphthalein were added. The mixture was titrated with 0.1 N NaOH to the first persistent pink color. Acid content of the fermented milk was reported as percentage (w/v) of lactic acid. (A ml of 0.1 N NaOH is equivalent to 0.0090 g of lactic acid)

4.2.7 Determination of proteolytic activity

The proteolytic activity was determined by the OPA reaction as described by Church et al. [24] modified by Nielsen and others [25]. The OPA reagent was prepared by dissolving 0.10 M disodium tetraborate decahydrate, 3.47 mM SDS, 5.96 mM OPA (dissolved in ethanol prior to mixing) and 5.70 mM dithiothreitol. Three milliliters of OPA reagent was added to 400 μ l of sample solution in water. After mixing for 5 s and standing for exactly 2 min, the absorbance of the reaction mixture was read at 340 nm. Serine was used as a standard. The proteolytic activity was expressed as the milliequivalent (mEq) of serine- NH_2 per gram protein. A difference in mEq of serine- NH_2 per gram protein between fermented and non-fermented skim milk samples was reported.

4.2.8 Determination of protein/peptide content

A LECO Nitrogen/Protein Determinator model FP-428 (LECO Corporation, St. Joseph, MI, USA) was used to determine the nitrogen content. A 20 mg sample was placed in the sample holder and the instrument was operated following the procedure described in the company manual. The protein content was calculated using a factor of 6.38 to convert from the nitrogen content.

4.2.9 Amino acid analysis

Tryptophan was analyzed by a reverse-phase HPLC method described by Sedgwick *et al.* [26]. A sample was weighed in a 1.3×10 cm glass screw cap culture tube, to which 4 ml of 4.2 N NaOH and 0.8 ml of 25% (w/v) pyrogallol were added. The sample was hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 20 h. After hydrolysis, 100 µl of 0.075 % (w/v) amino-n-caproic acid and 100 µl of water were added to the hydrolysate, and the mixture was centrifuged at 770 g for 15 min. An aliquot (200 μ l) of the supernatant obtained was then mixed with 30 μ l of glacial acetic acid and 600 μ l of saturated potassium tetraborate tetrahydrate. This was mixed with a fluoraldehyde reagent in an approximate ratio of 1 to 1 prior to reverse-phase HPLC analysis. The fluoraldehyde reagent consisted of 0.25 g of OPA first dissolved in 6 ml methanol, 56 ml of 0.04 M sodium borate buffer, pH 9.5, 0.25 ml of 2mercaptoethanol and 2 ml of Brij 35. The Varian 5000 HPLC system (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA) was equipped with a Supelcosil 3 µm LC-18 reverse phase column (4.6 x 150 mm; Supelco, Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA.) and a Fluorichrom fluorescence detector (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA). Fluorescence was monitored with excitation wavelength of 340 nm and emission wavelength of 450 nm.

Analysis of amino acids other than tryptophan was performed by using a Beckman model 6300 amino acid analyzer on samples hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 24 h in glass-distilled 6 N HCl containing 0.1% (w/v) phenol.

4.2.10 Statistical analysis

Viable plate count, pH, titrable acidity, and proteolytic activity of probiotics were compared by using analysis of variance. The Tukey's Honest Significant Difference test was performed for the post hoc testing. All statistical analysis was performed on a data analysis software SPSS, version 13.0 (SPSS Inc., Chicago, Ill, USA) to determine significant effect ($p \le 0.05$) of the different treatments. All statistic results are shown in details in Appendix B.

4.3 **RESULTS**

Viable cell count of probiotics at different incubation time is shown in Table 4.1. All probiotics grew well in bovine milk at 37 °C, reaching cell counts above 10^8 colony-forming units (cfu)/ml at 18 h. Cell counts of ADA03 and MR110 were constant for 24 h (p > 0.05) and showed decline phase at 48 h while those of ADA05 and MR100 remained constant (p > 0.05) throughout the experiment. ADA03 and ADA05 proliferated faster than MR100 and MR110 at 18 h (p ≤ 0.05). At 24 h ADA03 grew faster than MR100 or MR110 (p ≤ 0.05). Cell counts were not different between ADA03 and ADA05, ADA05 and MR110, and MR100 and MR110 at 24 h. At 48 h similar cell counts were observed between ADA03 and ADA05 and among ADA03, MR100 and MR110 (p > 0.05).

The pH of milk fermented (Table 4.1) was affected by probiotic strain as well as incubation time ($p \le 0.05$). At 18 h, all probiotics gave different ($p \le 0.05$) values (4.4, 4.7, 4.0 and 3.6 for ADA03, ADA05, MR100, and MR110, respectively). Each value decreased ($p \le 0.05$) thereafter. The pH value determined in each sample was, in general, consistent with its content of acid produced (see below).

Organic acid produced during fermentation was determined by the titrimetric method and reported as percentage of lactic acid (Table 4.1). The acid produced appeared to be strain- and time- dependent. In general, the amount of acid

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.
produced increased significantly ($p \le 0.05$) with increasing incubation time. At 18 h, the amount was the highest in the milk fermented with MR110, higher in the milk fermented with MR100 compared to that with ADA03 and the lowest in the milk fermented with ADA05 ($p \le 0.05$). At 24 h and 48 h, the amount of acid produced remained to be the highest ($p \le 0.05$) in the milk fermented with MR110, but relatively constant (p > 0.05) among the remaining fermented milk samples with the exception of a lower ($p \le 0.05$) content observed in the sample with ADA05 than that with MR100.

Proteolytic activity of probiotics in fermented milk expressed as the mEq of serine-NH₂ is illustrated in Fig. 4.1. The proteolytic activity indicated that peptides present varied among probiotics. MR110 had the highest ($p \le 0.05$) proteolytic activity throughout the experiment. MR100 had higher ($p \le 0.05$) proteolytic activity than ADA03 and ADA05 at all time and similar activity to MR110 at 48 h. Proteolytic activities of ADA03 and ADA05 were similar throughout with an exception at 18 h. Incubation time had significant effect ($p \le 0.05$) only on ADA03 and ADA05. In ADA03, the proteolytic activity at 24 h was higher ($p \le 0.05$) than that at 18 or 48 h. However, the activity at 18 h and 48 h were similar (p > 0.05). In ADA05, the proteolytic activity decreased ($p \le 0.05$) with increasing incubation time.

ACE inhibitory activities of supernatant and permeate of milk fermented with probiotics were shown in Table 4.2. ADA03 produced strong ACE inhibitory effect whereas ADA05, MR100, and MR110 produced weak ACE inhibitory effect. It appeared that ACE inhibition was strain- and time- dependent. In general, permeate obtained showed higher ACE inhibitory activity than did corresponding supernatant. The highest ACE inhibitory activity with IC_{50} of 252 µg peptide/ml was found in the permeate of milk fermented with ADA03 (referred to hereafter as 03FM) for 24 h. The ACE inhibitory activity was 4 to 10 fold stronger in the permeate fraction of 03FM than that of milk fermented with ADA05, MR100 or MR110.

Amino acid analysis for 03FM at 24 h (Table 4.3) revealed that major amino acids in the supernatant were glutamine/glutamic acid and proline, and those in the permeate were glutamine/glutamic acid, proline, and leucine. Compared to the supernatant, the permeate contained higher amount of tyrosine, leucine, arginine,

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

phenylalanine, and valine, similar contents of glycine, alanine, proline, tryptophan, methionine, histidine and lysine and lower contents of asparagine/aspartic acid, threonine, serine, glutamine/glutamic acid and isoleucine. This reflected higher contents of aliphatic, aromatic, basic, and cyclic amino acids in the permeate than in the supernatant (Fig. 4.2).

The yields of dry matter of 03FM and its fractions were relatively constant among samples obtained from different incubation time (Table 4.3) and averaged 85.7, 62.1, and 14.7% for 03FM, supernatant and permeate, respectively.

4.4 DISCUSSION

It has been suggested that probiotics present in a product should be maintained at the level of 10^6 cfu/ml to provide therapeutic properties [5]. All probiotics grew well in milk, and their quantity remained above the therapeutic level throughout the experiment. However, proliferation of ADA03 and MR110 decreased after 24 h, which could be explained by the high amount of acid present in the milk [27], [28], [29]. While ADA05 and MR100 took more time to reach decline phase probably due to less acid accumulated.

It has been known that proteinase synthesis of *Lactobacillus* species is strongly affected by bacteria strain [30], [31], [32]. ACE inhibitory activities of ADA03 were higher than those of ADA05 even though in general, their proteolytic activities were similar. In addition, compared to MR100 and MR110, ADA03 showed the lowest proteolytic activity, nonetheless, exhibited the strongest ACE inhibitory activity. This indicated that the difference in site-specific cleavage of the proteinases synthesis by different strain resulted in the difference in amino acid composition of the peptides, which in turn, yielded different ACE inhibitory effects.

The present findings suggested that significant amounts of ACE inhibitory peptides can be produced by fermentation of bovine milk with ADA03. However, there is little information available concerning proteinases produced by this strain. Purification and characterization of proteinases produced by ADA03 should facilitate further studies to understand the role of enzymes involved in the formation of ACE inhibitory peptides. Various strains of LAB including *L. helveticus* strains CPN4 [15], R211 [17], R389 [17], *L. debrueckii* ssp. *bulgaricus* SS1 [16], *L. lactis* ssp. *cremoris* FT4 [16] have been reported to produce peptides, which can lower blood pressure *in vivo*. The antihypertensive property of these peptides was believed to mediate through ACE inhibitory effect. This suggests that ACE inhibitory peptides released by probiotics in the present study could lower blood pressure. However, the efficacy of these peptides needs further investigation. IC₅₀ of the permeate of 03FM at 24 h (252 µg/ml) in the present study was comparative to that of the peptides released from milk fermented with *L. delbrueckii* subsp. *bulgaricus* SS1 (β-casein f6-14 with IC₅₀ of 290 µg/ml) or with *L. lactis* subsp. *cremoris* FT4 (β-casein f47-52 with IC₅₀ of 194 µg/ml) [16].

With the application of ultrafiltration, IC_{50} value was improved by the factor of 4.0 to 4.4 in the permeate of 03FM (Table 4.2). This indicated that peptides with ACE inhibitory activity were concentrated by ultrafiltration as membrane permeable compounds. This is in good accordance with our previous study [33] in which we employed ultrafiltration to enrich ACE inhibitory activity in the permeate of pancreatic digest of casein.

In this study, we found high contents of hydrophobic and basic amino acid residues in permeate of 03FM at 24 h (Table 4.3 and Fig. 4.2). This is in good agreement with previous reports [34], [35], which demonstrated that peptides with high ACE inhibitory activity are rich in hydrophobic or basic amino acids.

In conclusion, our findings suggested that probiotic *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 could be a potential starter culture for producing ACE inhibitory peptide with the incubation time of 24 h at 37 °C. It was also suggested that ultrafiltration could be exploited for enriching ACE inhibitory peptides in the permeate fraction.



Figure 4.1: Proteolytic activity of probiotics in fermented milk at different incubation time. The activity was expressed as the mEq of serine-NH2 per gram protein.

🖸 18 h 🗉 24 h 🔳 48 h

A,B Capital letters within the same strain indicate significantly different effect of incubation time ($p \le 0.05$).

a,b,c,d Lowercase letters at each incubation time indicate significantly different effect of strain within the same incubation time ($p \le 0.05$).



Figure 4.2: Contents of amino acids of supernatant and permeate of 003FM at 24 h. Amino acids were categorized according to their side chains.

□ Supernatant □ Permeate

Aliphatic amino acid: Ala, Val, Met, Leu, and Ile Aromatic amino acid: Phe, Trp and Tyr Basic amino acid: Arg, Lys and His Cyclic amino acid: Pro

| Parameter | Probiotic _ | | Time (h) | |
|--------------------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| T arameter | | 18 | 24 | 48 |
| Viable count | ADA003 | 20.0 ± 1.7 ^{A,a} | $25.0 \pm 5.0^{A,a}$ | $13.0 \pm 1.5^{\text{ B,a,b}}$ |
| $(\times 10^8 \text{ cfu/ml})$ | ADA005 | 18.0 ± 2.1 ^{A,a} | 19.0 ± 4.0 ^{A,a,b} | $18.0 \pm 5.9^{A,a}$ |
| | MR100 | 7.0 ± 1.4 ^{A,b} | 7.5 ± 0.4 ^{A,c} | $7.0 \pm 1.2^{\text{ A,b}}$ |
| | MR110 | $11.0 \pm 0.0^{A,b}$ | $11.0 \pm 0.8^{\text{ A, b,c}}$ | $6.5 \pm 0.5 {}^{\mathrm{B,b}}$ |
| рН | ADA003 | $4.41 \pm 0.11^{A,b}$ | $3.97 \pm 0.09^{\text{ B},a,b}$ | 3.66 ± 0.07 ^{C,a} |
| | ADA005 | 4.70 ± 0.02 ^{A,a} | $4.14 \pm 0.16^{B,a}$ | 3.77 ± 0.11 ^{C,a} |
| | MR100 | 3.99 ± 0.01 ^{A,c} | $3.89 \pm 0.00^{B,b}$ | 3.71 ± 0.00 ^{C,a} |
| | MR110 | 3.63 ± 0.00 ^{A,d} | $3.57 \pm 0.00^{-B,c}$ | $3.43 \pm 0.00^{\text{ C,b}}$ |
| Titrable acidity | ADA003 | 0.93 ± 0.04 ^{C,c} | $1.28 \pm 0.10^{\text{ B,b,c}}$ | 1.75 ± 0.15 ^{A,b} |
| (g of lactic | ADA005 | 0.75 ± 0.01 ^{C,d} | 1.08 ± 0.15 ^{B,c} | 1.52 ± 0.17 ^{A,b} |
| acid/100 ml of | MR100 | 1.21 ± 0.02 ^{B,b} | $1.37 \pm 0.02^{\text{ A,B,b}}$ | $1.52 \pm 0.12^{\text{ A,b}}$ |
| fermented milk) | MR110 | $1.85 \pm 0.02^{\text{ B.a}}$ | 1.99 ± 0.03 ^{A,B,a} | 2.10 ± 0.11 ^{A,a} |

Table 4.1: Viable plate count, pH, and titrable acidity of milk fermented with probiotics at different incubation times

Capital letters in the same row indicate significant difference ($p \le 0.05$).

Lowercase letters within the same parameter in the same column indicate significant difference ($p \le 0.05$).

All data are expressed as mean \pm SD

| Probiotic | Fraction | Time (h) | IC ₅₀ ¹ |
|-----------|-------------|----------|-------------------------------|
| Tiobloue | Fraction | Time (h) | (µg peptide/ml) |
| ADA | Supernatant | 18 | 2936 |
| 003 | | 24 | 1118 |
| | | 48 | No activity |
| | Permeate | 18 | 742 |
| | | 24 | 252 |
| | | 48 | > 3000 |
| ADA 005 | Supernatant | 18 | No activity |
| | | 24 | > 3000 |
| | | 48 | > 3000 |
| | Permeate | 18 | > 3000 |
| | | 24 | > 3000 |
| | | 48 | 2683 |
| MR 100 | Supernatant | 18 | > 3000 |
| | | 24 | > 3000 |
| | | 48 | > 3000 |
| | Permeate | 18 | 1653 |
| | | 24 | 1592 |
| | | 48 | 1334 |
| MR 110 | Supernatant | 18 | > 3000 |
| | | 24 | > 3000 |
| | | 48 | > 3000 |
| | Permeate | 18 | > 3000 |
| | | 24 | 2004 |
| | | 48 | 1810 |

Table 4.2: ACE inhibitory activity in fractions from milk fermented with probiotics

¹Concentration of peptide that can inhibit 50% ACE activity.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

| Amino acid | Fra | ction |
|---------------------------------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| | Supernatant | Permeate |
| | Moles per 100 mole | es of total amino acids |
| Asparagine and Aspartic acid | 7.0 | 5.5 |
| Threonine | 6.9 | 4.9 |
| Serine | 9.8 | 6.8 |
| Glutamine and Glutamic acid | 19.6 | 18.2 |
| Glycine | 3.9 | 4.3 |
| Alanine | 4.4 | 4.9 |
| Valine | 4.5 | 5.6 |
| Methionine | 2. 6 | 2.7 |
| Isoleucine | 5.3 | 3.9 |
| Leucine | 7.3 | 9.4 |
| Tyrosine | 2.0 | 4.4 |
| Phenylalanine | 3.3 | 4.5 |
| Histidine | 2.4 | 2.6 |
| Lysine | 7.1 | 6.5 |
| Tryptophan | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Arginine | 2.1 | 3.6 |
| Proline | 11.8 | 12.2 |

Table 4.3: Amino acid composition of fractions of 03FM

Cysteine was not analyzed

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

| Time (h) | | Yield ¹ | |
|----------|----------------|--------------------|----------------|
| | 03FM | Supernatant | Permeate |
| 18 | 85.0±6.0 | 61.1 ± 4.6 | 13.6 ± 4.8 |
| 24 | 83.9 ± 1.0 | 66.1 ± 2.5 | 14.0 ± 3.8 |
| 48 | 88.3 ± 2.2 | 59.2 ± 4.4 | 16.4 ± 2.4 |

Table 4.4: Yields of 03FM and its fractions

¹ Percentage of dry weight of skim milk used for fermentation expressed as mean \pm SD.

REFERENCES

- [1]. Metchnikoff, E. (1907) Essaises Optimiste, Paris, Maloine.
- [2]. Fuller R. (1989) J. Appl. Bacteriol. 66 365-378.
- [3]. Salminen, S., Bouley, C., Boutron-Ruault, M.-C., Cummings, J. H., Franck, A., Gibson, G. R., Isolauri, E., Mores, M.-C., Roberfroid, M., Rowland, I. (1998)
 Br. J. Nutri. 80 Suppl. I S147-S171.
- [4]. Lee, Y.-K., Salminen, S. (1995) Trends Food Sci Technol 6 241-245.
- [5]. Gomes, A.M.P., Malcata, F.X. (1999) Trends Food Sci Technol 10 139-157.
- [6]. Tuomola, E., Crittenden, R., Playne, M., Isolauri, E., Salminen, S. (2001) Am.
 J. Clin. Nutr. 73 (suppl) 395S-398S.
- [7]. Chan-Remillard, S., Ozimek, L. (2004) Conference Proceedings: The Role of Probiotics in Cytotoxicity and Apoptosis, The 10th World Congress of Clinical Nutrition, Phuket, Thailand.
- [8]. Chan-Remillard, S., Ozimek, L. (2005) Conference Proceedings: Inhibition of Tumour Necrosis Factor by Lactic Acid Bacteria in Mouse Macrophages, European Conference on Probiotics and their Applications, Krakow, Poland.
- [9]. Chan-Remillard, S., Ozimek, L. (2005) Conference Proceedings: Induction of Programmed Cell Death by Probiotic Bacteria, European Conference on Probiotics and their Applications, Krakow, Poland.
- [10]. World Health Organization, International Society of Hypertension Writing Group J. Hypertens. (2003), 21 1983-1992.
- [11]. McAlister, F.A., Levine, M., Zarnke, K.B., Campbell, N., Lewanczuk, R., Leenen, F., Rabkin, S., Wright, J.M., Stone, J., Feldman, R.D., Lebel, M., Honos, G., Fodor, G., Burgess, E., Tobe, S., Hamet, P., Herman, R., Irvine, J., Culleton, B., Petrella, R., Touyz, R. (2001) *Can. J. Cardiol.* 17, 543-559.
- [12]. Laragh, J. H., Bear, L., Brunner, H.R., Buhler, F.G., Sealey, J.E., Vaughan, E.D.
 (1972) Am. J. Med. 52 633-652.
- [13]. Yamamoto, N., Akino, A., Takano, T. (1994) *Biosci. Biotech. Biochem.* 58 (4) 776-778.
- [14]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakai, K., Okubo, A., Yamasaki, S., Takano, T.
 (1995) J. Dairy Sci. 78 777-783.

- [15]. Yamamoto, N., Masafumi, M., Takano, T. (1999) J Dairy Sci. 82 1388-1393.
- [16]. Gobbetti, M., Ferranti, P., Smacchi, E., Goffredi, F., Addeo, F. (2000) Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 66 (9) 3898-3904.
- [17]. Leclerc, P.-L., Guathier, S.E., Bachelard, H., Santure, M., Roy, D. (2002) Int. Dairy J. 12 995-1004.
- [18]. Takano, T. (2002) Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 82 333-340
- [19]. Fuglsang, A., Rattray, F., Nilsson, D., Nyborg, N.C.B. (2003) Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 83 27-34.
- [20]. Cushman, D.W., Cheung, H.S. (1971) Biochem. Pharmacol. 20 1637-1641.
- [21]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakai, K., Okubo, A., Yamazaki, S., Takano, T.
 (1995) J. Dairy Sci. 78 777-783.
- [22]. International Dairy Federation (2003) In Provisional IDF Standard 100A, Standard 117:2003/ISO 7889, IDF, Brussels, Belgium.
- [23]. AOAC (2003) In Official Methods of Analysis of AOAC International, 17th ed. Revision 2 (Ed. W. Horwitz) Method 33.2.06, AOAC International, Gaithersburg, MD.
- [24]. Church, F.C., Swaisgood, H.E., Porter, D.H., Catignani, G.L. (1983) J Dairy Sci. 66 1219-1227.
- [25]. Nielsen, P.M., Petersen, D, Dambmann, C. (2001) J. Food Sci. 66 642-646.
- [26]. Sedgwick, G.W., Fenton, T.F., Thompson, J.R. (1991) Can. J. Anim. Sci. 71 953-957.
- [27]. Shah, N., Jelen, P. (1990) J. Food Sci. 55 (2) 506-509.
- [28]. Leroy, F., Vuyst, L.D. (2001) Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 67 (10) 4407-4413.
- [29]. Avonts, L., Uytven, E. V., Vuyst, L.D. (2004) Int. Dairy J. 14 947-955.
- [30]. Shihata, A., Shah, N.P. (2000) Int. Dairy J. 10 401-408.
- [31]. Gilbert, C., Blanc, B., Frot-Coutaz, J., Portalier, R., Atlan, D. (1997) J. Dairy Research 64 561-571.
- [32]. Oberg, C.J., Broadbent, J.R., Strickland, M., McMahon, D.J. (2002) Lett. Appl. Microbiol. 34 455-460.
- [33]. Kusump, S., Silva-Hernandez, E.R., Ozimek, L. (2006) Manucript accepted for publication in *Milchwissenschaft/Milk Science International*.

[35]. Meisel, H. (2005) Cur. Med. Chem. 12 (16) 1905-1919.

CHAPTER 5

SEPARATION AND IDENTIFICATION OF ANGIOTENSIN CONVERTING ENZYME INHIBITORY PEPTIDES RELEASED BY PROBIOTIC LACTOBACILLUS CASEI ADA03

5.1 INTRODUCTION

Angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE; EC 3.4.15.1) plays a prominent role in the regulation of blood pressure by converting angiotensin I into angiotensin II, a strong vasoconstrictor, in association with inactivating bradykinin, a vasodilator [1]. Inhibition of ACE may lead to the efficient treatment of hypertention [2]. The production of ACE inhibitory peptides has been reported in soy [3], and milk [4], [5], [6] fermented with lactic acid bacteria. It has been demonstrated that *Lactobacillus helveticus* along with *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* produced highly effective ACE inhibitory peptides VPP and IPP derived from β -casein and κ -casein, respectively in CalpisTM sour milk [7]. The peptides showed remarkable antihypertensive effect in spontaneously hypertensive rats [8].

Our previous study showed that *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 can release ACE inhibitory peptides from bovine milk [9]. However, little is known about the structure of these peptides. The present study was undertaken to isolate ACE inhibitory peptides from milk fermented with *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 using gel filtration chromatography and to characterize such peptides using on-line HPLC-tandem mass spectrometry (LC/MS/MS).

5.2 MATERIALS AND METHODS

5.2.1 Materials

Skim milk powder was purchased from Canada Safeway (Calgary, AB, Canada). Glycerol, hippuryl-L-histidyl-L-leucine (HHL), ACE from rabbit lung,

trifluoroacetic acid (TFA), bovine serum albumin (BSA), o-phthaldialdehyde (OPA), Brij 35, standard amino acids and phenyl-agarose were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich Canada Ltd. (Oakville, ON, Canada). Bio-Gel P2 was acquired from Bio-Rad Laboratories Canada Ltd. (Mississauga, ON, Canada). Bacto[®] Lactobacilli MRS broth and agar were from Difco (Detroit, MI, USA). Other chemicals were obtained from Fisher Scientific Ltd. (Edmonton, AB, Canada). Water was purified by reverse osmosis followed by deionization with a MILLI-Q water purification system (Millipore Corporation, Mississauga, ON, Canada). Probiotic, *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 (ADA03) was obtained from stock cultures available in Alberta Dairy Association Research Unit, Department of Agricultural, Food and Nutritional Science, University of Alberta.

5.2.2 Bacterial propagation and growth conditions

ADA03 was stored at -80 °C in MRS broth containing 20% (v/v) sterilized glycerol until required for use in experiments. Prior to experimental use, probiotic cultures were subcultured twice in MRS broth at 37 °C for 24 h.

5.2.3 Preparation of fermented milk

Reconstituted skim milk (12% w/v) was autoclaved at 121 °C for 15 min and cooled down to 37 °C prior to the addition of a 1% (v/v) inoculum of ADA03 from MRS broth. The mixture containing ADA03 was incubated at 37 °C for 24 h. Fermented milk (referred to hereafter as 03FM) was then centrifuged at 14,300 g and 20 °C for 30 min. The supernatant collected was passed through a hollow fiber ultrafiltration membrane with 2,000 Da molecular weight cut-off (Supelco, Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA.) under the pressure of 20 psi. The permeate obtained was then lyophilized and stored at -20 °C for further analysis.

5.2.4 Determination of ACE inhibitory activity

The method of Cushman and Cheung [10], modified by Nakamura *et al.* [7] was used. The 300 μ l assay mixture prepared was comprised of 200 μ l of 5 mM HHL dissolved in 0.1 M sodium borate buffer (pH 8.3) containing 0.3 M NaCl, 80 μ l of peptide solution and 20 µl of 2 mU ACE. After incubation at 37 °C for 30 min, the ACE activity in the assay mixture was stopped by addition of 250 µl of 1 N HCl. The hippuric acid released by the action of ACE was extracted with 1.75 ml of ethyl acetate. Following the removal of ethyl acetate by evaporation at 80 °C under vacuum, the dried hippuric acid obtained was dissolved in water and its absorbance was determined at 228 nm. The percentage of inhibition was calculated using the formula: $(B-A)/(B-C) \times 100$, where A represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL, ACE and an inhibitor, and B represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL and ACE. C represents the absorbance in the presence of HHL. The inhibitory activity was expressed as the concentration of peptide required for 50% inhibition of the enzyme activity (IC₅₀)

5.2.5 Gel filtration chromatography

A sample of 270 mg of permeate of milk fermented with AD03 was dissolved in 1 ml of 50 mM ammonium bicarbonate (buffer A). This preparation was passed through a 0.45 μ m Millipore filter unit (Millipore, Corporation, Mississauga, ON, Canada). The filtrate obtained was applied to a 55.5 cm × 1 cm column of Bio-Gel P2 equilibrated with buffer A. Fractions of 1 ml were collected at a flow rate of 11 ml/h and monitored for peptide content by measuring absorbance at 210 and 230 nm. A portion (80 μ l) of peptide-containing fraction was tested for ACE inhibitory activity. Eluates with high ACE inhibitory activity were pooled, lyophilized and determined for IC₅₀.

5.2.6 Reverse phase HPLC (RP-HPLC)

Preparative RP-HPLC was performed on a Varian 9010 HPLC system (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA) equipped with a Hewlett Packard 1050 autosampler (Hewlett-Packard, Palo Alto, CA, USA) and a UV Monitor 1305 (Bio-Rad Laboratories Canada Ltd., Mississauga, ON, Canada). A sample of 0.0052 g of the fraction with the highest IC₅₀ from gel filtration was dissolved in 1 ml of 0.1% TFA in water (solvent A). After filtered through a 0.22 μ m Millipore filter unit, a 80 μ l portion of the filtrate was applied to a Sephasil Peptide C18 5 μ m reverse phase

column (4.6 \times 100 mm, Amersham Biosciences, Uppsala, Sweden) with C18 cartridge as a guard column. The peptides were eluted at a flow rate of 1.0 ml/min starting with solvent A for 10 min and a linear gradient from 0 to 70% of 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile (solvent B) for 60 min. The eluates were monitored for absorbance at 214 nm and the fractions were collected on a peak basis for further studies.

5.2.7 On-line RP-HPLC-tandem mass spectrometry (LC/MS/MS)

Fractions obtained from RP-HPLC were subjected to LC- MS/MS analysis on a Waters Q-Tof Premier Mass spectrometer (Waters, Milford, MA, USA) equipped with a Waters nanoAquity UPLC system (Waters, Milford, MA, USA). The RP-HPLC fractions were concentrated in a speed vacuum drying device (Savant Speed Vac® plus SC11A, TeleChem International, Sunnyvale, CA, USA) to about 10% of original volumes. 2 µl of concentrated peptide solution (with overloading factor of 2) was loaded onto a peptide trap (180µm × 20mm, Symmetry® C18 nanoAcquityTM column, Waters, Milford, MA, USA) sequentially equipped with an analytical column (75 µm × 100 mm, AtlantisTM dC18 nanoAcquityTM column, Waters, Milford, MA, USA). Desalting on the peptide trap was achieved by a flushing trap with 2% acetonitrile, 0.1% formic acid (solvent C) at a flow rate of 4 µl/min for 1.5 min. Peptides were separated with a gradient of 2 - 95% of 0.1% formic acid in acetronitrile (solvent D) over 35 min at a flow rate of 300 nl/min. The column was connected to a Waters NanoEaseTM emitter with tip size of 90 µm O.D. and 20 µm I.D. (Waters, Milford, MA, USA) for ESI-MS/MS analysis.

The MS/MS data obtained were analyzed through MS/MS Ion Search, one of the Mascot search engines (Matrix Science Inc., Boston, MA). Databases were established by grouping all possible sequences with variants of the expected proteins. Peptides were identified by searching against these homemade databases. Settings for a database search were as follows: parent ion and MS/MS tolerance were set to 80 ppm and 0.4 Da respectively; no enzyme was specified; 2 missed cleavage sites per peptide were allowed; commonly possible modifications, deamidation (NQ), N-acetyl (protein), N-formyl (protein), oxidation (M), phospho (ST) and phospho (Y), were set as the variable modifications.

Peptide identifications were further confirmed by examining the scores and manual inspection of the original MS/MS spectra. Good spectra with significant numbers of matched high intensity peaks were considered important for the identification.

5.2.8 Determination of peptide content

Peptide content was spectrophotometrically measured at the wavelength of 210 nm as described by Stoscheck [11] using BSA as a standard.

5.2.9 Amino acid analysis

Tryptophan was analyzed by a RP-HPLC method described by Sedgwick et al. [12]. A sample was weighed in a 1.3×10 cm glass screw cap culture tube, to which 4 ml of 4.2 N NaOH and 0.8 ml of 25% (w/v) pyrogallol were added. The sample was hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 20 h. After hydrolysis, 100 µl of 0.075 % (w/v) amino-n-caproic acid and 100 µl of water were added to the hydrolysate, and the mixture was centrifuged at 770 g for 15 min. An aliquot (200 μ l) of the supernatant obtained was then mixed with 30 μ l of glacial acetic acid and 600 µl of saturated potassium tetraborate tetrahydrate. This was mixed with a fluoraldehyde reagent (see below) in an approximate ratio of 1 to 1 prior to RP-HPLC analysis. The fluoraldehyde reagent consisted of 0.25 g of OPA first dissolved in 6 ml methanol, 56 ml of 0.04 M sodium borate buffer, pH 9.5, 0.25 ml of 2mercaptoethanol and 2 ml of Brij 35. The Varian 5000 HPLC system (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA) was equipped with a Supelcosil 3 µm LC-18 reverse phase column (4.6 x 150 mm; Supelco, Inc. Bellefonte, PA, USA.) and a Fluorichrom fluorescence detector (Varian, Inc., Walnut Creek, CA, USA). Fluorescence was monitored with excitation wavelength of 340 nm and emission wavelength of 450 nm.

Analysis of amino acids other than tryptophan was performed by using a Beckman model 6300 amino acid analyzer on samples hydrolyzed in the presence of nitrogen at 110 °C for 24 h in glass-distilled 6 N HCl containing 0.1% (w/v) phenol.

5.3 **RESULTS AND DISCUSSION**

5.3.1 Gel filtration chromatography

Elution profile of 03FM permeate on Bio-Gel P2 column is shown in Fig. 5.1, and analytical data for eluates from the column are given in Table 5.1. High ACE inhibitory activities were observed in three fractions (I-III) accounting for, respectively 7, 6 and 8% of 03FM permeate used for the purification. Fraction II had the lowest IC₅₀ value (12.2 μ g peptide/ml), which was approximately 21-fold less than that for the 03FM permeate chromatographed on Bio-Gel P2. Also the value for fraction II was approximately 3-fold lower than that for fraction I and 37-fold lower than that for fraction III. These results suggested that column chromatography on Bio-Gel P2 is an appropriate technique to isolate ACE inhibitory peptides. The IC₅₀ value for fraction II was comparable to that for HPLC fractions from of CalpisTM sour milk reported by Nakamura and his colleagues [7].

Amino acid analysis of fractions from Bio-Gel P2 (Table 5.2) revealed that major amino acids in fraction I were glutamine/glutamic acid, proline and leucine while those in fraction II were glutamine/glutamic acid, proline, serine and leucine. Fraction III had glutamine/glutamic acid, alanine, leucine and proline as major amino acids. Amino acids were also categorized according to their side chains (Fig. 5.3). Fraction II contained lower amount of aliphatic amino acids (Ala, Val, Met, Leu, and Ile), and higher amount of aromatic (Phe, Trp and Tyr), basic (Arg, Lys and His) and cyclic (Pro) amino acids than did fraction I. Fraction III had more aliphatic and basic but less cyclic amino acid residues than did fraction I or II. The contents of aromatic amino acids were higher in fraction III than in fraction I but lower in fraction II than in fraction II. When amino acid hydrophobicity was compared, fraction II had the highest contents of hydrophobic (Ala, Val, Met, Leu, Ile, Phe, Trp, Tyr and Pro) amino acid residues. The content of hydrophobic amino acid was higher in fraction I compared to fraction III. This is in a good agreement with previous report [14], [15] which demonstrated that peptides with high ACE inhibitory effect were rich in hydrophobic or basic amino acids.

5.3.2 RP-HPLC

Fraction II from Bio-Gel P2 chromatography was then studied using RP-HPLC. The chromatogram obtained is illustrated in Fig. 5.4, and the ACE inhibitory activity determined for each peak is shown in Fig. 5.5. The ACE inhibitory activity varied among the 17 fractions examined. Fraction 1 - 4 with relatively low hydrophobicity and fraction 11 scarcely had ACE inhibitory activity whereas the remaining fractions demonstrated varying activities of ACE inhibitory peptides present. The inhibitory activity was higher in fraction 7 and 14 – 17 compared to fraction 5, 8 – 10, 12 and 13. Fractions 5 – 10 and 12 – 17 containing ACE inhibitory peptides were further studied using LC/MS/MS.

5.3.3 LC/MS/MS

Peptides identified by LC/MS/MS are summarized in Table 5.3. Eleven to 15 peptides were identified in all fractions except fractions 5 and 6, in which less than six peptides were identified. A majority of the peptides identified were derived from β -casein. Minorities were from κ - and α_{S1} - caseins. Only a few peptides were from BSA, β -lactoglobulin or α_{S2} -casein. Same sequences of peptide such as VVVPP, PVPQK and IHPF were also identified in more than one fraction. Among the identified peptides, only one peptide LQSW (peptide number 66) derived from β -CN f(140-143), had been previously described as an ACE inhibitor with IC₅₀ of 500 μ M [22]. This peptide was also found in the casein pancreatin hydrolysate (Chapter 3, Table 3.3)

Some of the peptides identified in this study had a peptide previously reported as their C-terminal position. For example, peptide VVVPP (peptide number 1, 74, 98 and 108) contained peptide VPP identified in CalpisTM sour milk, which was well-known for its low IC₅₀ and its efficacy to reduce blood pressure [7], [8]. Peptide FL**PYP** (peptide number 37 and 57) had peptide PYP, which was reported to have

 IC_{50} of 220 µM [24] at its C-terminal site. Peptide VYP with IC_{50} of 288 µM [23] was found at the C-terminal position of peptide L**VYP** (peptide number 64, 86, 97 and 107). Studies of structure and ACE inhibition relationships using computer-aided molecular modeling indicated the prominent role of amino acid sequence at the Cterminal end especially, the last three residues [30]. Peptides with sequence homology at the C-terminal end may exhibit similar ACE inhibitory effect.

Some of the peptides identified in this study also shared some of amino acid sequence previously reported in ACE inhibitory peptides. For instance, peptide PLPPT (peptide number 2) and peptide QPLPPT (peptide number 4 and 78) had sequence homology with peptide LPP which had IC₅₀ of 10 μ M [16]. Peptide PSERY (peptide number 8) and peptide VPSERY (peptide number 11) shared an amino acid sequence with peptide VPSERYL whose IC₅₀ was reported to be 233 μ M [18]. The similar amino acid sequence may have a similar effect on the inhibition of ACE.

It has been demonstrated that ACE prefers an inhibitor with hydrophobic amino acid at each of the three C-terminal position [30]. Half of the peptides identified in HPLC fractions with high to moderate ACE inhibitory activity (fractions 7 - 8 and 12 - 17 in Fig. 5.3 and 5.4) contained hydrophobic amino acids at the C-terminal end, of which more than 45% had hydrophobic amino acid as their C-terminal tripeptide. These included peptides VVVPP (peptide number 1), YYQQKPVA (peptide number 15), LPLPL (peptide number 17) and GPFPIIV (peptide number 42). Aromatic or cyclic amino acid at the C-terminal end was also demonstrated to play an important role in the ACE inhibition [30]. Some of the peptides identified in this study had an aromatic or cyclic residue at their C-terminal end. These included peptide LYQEP (peptide numbers 3), LAY (peptide number 5), IHPF (peptide number 16), LLQSW (peptide number 29). These peptides may exert strong ACE inhibitory activity and probably contributed to the ACE inhibitory activity of the fraction.

It has been reported that basic amino acids, arginine and lysine, contribute to the ACE inhibitory effect through their positive charges on the guanidine or the ε -amino group, repectively. The three peptides, PVPQK, VLNENLLR and SDK identified in the present study appear to be interesting peptides to be examined for their ACE inhibitory activity.

Some bioactive peptides have more than one physiological effect. For example, β -casomorphin, an opiate peptide derived from β -casein was found to exhibit ACE inhibitory activity [15]. Some of the peptide sequences found in this study may suggest physiological effect other than ACE inhibitory effect. For example, peptide PVPQK encrypted in peptide VL**PVPQK** (β -CN f170-176) may exert antioxidant property as did its native peptide [34]. Peptide GPFPIIV as a part of peptide LLYQQPVLGPVRGPFPIIV (α_{S1} -CN f191-199), which enhanced proliferation of rat lymphocytes, [(35)] may have immunomodulatory activity. However, synthesis of the peptide of interest should facilitate further study to explore physiological activities of the peptides as well as to demonstrate the effect of the sequence homology on ACE inhibition.

In conclusion, the ACE inhibitory activity found in the fraction obtained from Bio-Gel P2 was 21-fold higher than that in the permeate sample applied. This indicated that Bio-Gel P2 can be employed for the isolation of ACE inhibitory peptides from the permeate of milk fermented with *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03. The active fraction from Bio-Gel P2 with IC₅₀ of 12.2 µg peptide/ml was applied to RP-HPLC for further fractionation. In general, high ACE inhibitory activity was found in purified HPLC peaks with high hydrophobicity. LC/MS/MS, a technique, which facilitates rapid characterization of peptides, showed that more than 22% of the identified ACE inhibitory peptides contained hydrophobic amino acid at each of the three C-terminal site. Peptide VVVPP, which is a precursor of peptide VPP present in CalpisTM sour milk, was also identified in the fractions from HPLC.





→ A210 → A230 → ACE inhibition

Bars denote fractions pooled for further study. See methods for other details



□ Fraction 1 ■ Fraction 2 ■ Fraction 3

Figure 5.2: Comparison of amino acid contents among fractions from Bio-Gel P2.

Amino acids were categorized according to their side chains.

Aliphatic amino acid: Ala, Val, Met, Leu, and Ile Aromatic amino acid: Phe, Trp and Tyr Basic amino acid: Arg, Lys and His Cyclic amino acid: Pro Hydrophobic amino acid: Ala, Val, Met, Leu, Ile, Phe, Trp, Tyr and Pro □ Fraction 1 Fraction 2 Fraction 3



Figure 5.3: RP-HPLC chromatogram of a peptide fraction from Bio-Gel P2. A portion (80 μl) of peptide sample [(0.0052 g of fraction II/ml of 0.1% TFA in water (solvent A)] was injected to the HPLC system. The peptides were eluted at a flow rate of 1.0 ml/min starting with 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile (solvent B) for 10 min and a linear gradient from 0 to 70% of solvent B for 60 min.

See methods for other details.



Figure 5.4: ACE inhibitory activity determined in fractions obtained by RP-HPLC. Fractions from one run of RP-HPLC were dried and added with 80 μl of 0.1 M sodium borate buffer, pH 8.3 containing 0.3 M NaCl. Then the solutions obtained were used in the ACE inhibitory activity assay.

Table 5.1: ACE inhibitory activity of fractions of the 03 FM permeate obtained fromBio-Gel P2 gel filtration column.

| Fraction | IC ₅₀ (µg peptide/ml) | Yield ¹ |
|----------|-------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Ι | 38.8 ± 4.3 | 7.4 ± 2.8 |
| Π | 12.2 ± 0.3 | 5.7 ± 2.3 |
| III | 448.2 ± 10.5 | 8.1 ± 3.2 |
| IV | Not detected | 34.8 ± 4.5 |

¹ Percentage of dry weight of the permeate of 03FM used for purification expressed as mean \pm SD.

| Amino acid | | Fraction | |
|------------------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|
| | Ι | II | III |
| | Moles/ 10 | 0 moles of total ar | nino acids |
| Asparagine and aspartic acid | 7.1 | 4.4 | 7.5 |
| Threonine | 5.7 | 4.9 | 4.5 |
| Serine | 6.5 | 8.9 | 7.0 |
| Glutamine and glutamic acid | 21.4 | 17.3 | 15.5 |
| Glycine | 3.3 | 4.4 | 7.5 |
| Alanine | 4.4 | 6.4 | 10.2 |
| Valine | 6.0 | 4.2 | 5.1 |
| Methionine | 2.5 | 2.4 | 1.0 |
| Isoleucine | 4.3 | 3.6 | 3.3 |
| Leucine | 9.2 | 8.6 | 8.7 |
| Tyrosine | 2.8 | 4.5 | 4.1 |
| Phenylalanine | 3.4 | 4.9 | 3.6 |
| Histidine | 2.5 | 3.2 | 2.4 |
| Lysine | 6.5 | 7.5 | 7.3 |
| Tryptophan | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Arginine | 2.4 | 2.4 | 4.6 |
| Proline | 11.9 | 12.4 | 7.7 |

Table 5.2: Amino acid composition of fractions obtained by gel filtrationchromatography of 03FM permeate on Bio-Gel P2.

Cysteine was not analyzed

•

| No. | Fraction ^a | Observed mass | Calculated mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ ^e (μΜ) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} | Ref |
|-----|-----------------------|------------------|------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--|----------|
| 1 | 7 | 510.33 | 509.32 | β-CN f(82-86) | VVVPP | VPP | 9 | 29 {0.6} | [7], [8] |
| 2 | | 524.31 | 523.30 | β-CN f(150-154) | PLPPT | LPP | 9.6 | | [16] |
| 3 | | 649.32 | 648.31 | β-CN f(192-196) | LYQEP | | | | |
| 4 | | 652.37 | 651.36 | β-CN f(149-154) | QPLPPT | LPP | 9.6 | | [16] |
| 5 | | 366.20 | 365.20 | α _{s1} -CN f(142-144) | LAY | LAYFYP | 65 | | [17] |
| 6 | | 481.22 | 480.22 | α _{s1} -CN f(93-96) | GYLE | | | | |
| 7 | | 609.28 | 608.28 | α _{s1} -CN f(93-97) | GYLEQ | | | | |
| 8 | | 651.33 | 650.30 | α _{s1} -CN f(87-91) | PSERY | VPSERYL | 232.8 | | [18] |
| 9 | | 654.31 | 653.30 | α _{s1} -CN f(9-14) | pQGLPQE | | | | |
| 10 | | 722.33 | 721.33 | α_{s1} -CN f(156-162) | LDAYPSG | | | | |
| 11 | | 375.69 | 749.37 | α_{s1} -CN f(86-91) | VPSERY | VPSERYL | 232.8 | | [18] |
| 12 | | 577.30 | 576.29 | α _{s2} -CN f(99-103) | LYQGP | | | | · |
| 13 | | 627.37 | 626.36 | α _{s2} -CN f(117-122) | VPITPT | | | | |
| 14 | | 502.25 | 1002.48 | α_{s2} -CN f(26-34) | MAINPSKEN | NMAINPSK | 60 | | [19] |
| 15 | | 498.76 | 995.51 | κ-CN f(42-49) | YYQQKPVA | | | | |
| 16 | 16 | 513.28 | 512.27 | β-CN f(49-52) | IHPF | DKIHPF | 257 | | [20] |
| 17 | | 552.37 | 551.37 | β-CN f(135-139) | LPLPL | | | | |
| 18 | | 568.34 | 567.34 | β-CN f(172-176) | PVPQK | SKVLPVPQKV | 39 | | [21] |
| | | | | | | LPVPQ | 5 | 32 {1} | [22] |
| 19 | | 671.42 | 670.41 | β-CN f(83-88) | VVPPFL | VPP | 9 | 29{0.6} | [7], [8] |

 Table 5.3:
 Peptides identified by LC/MS/MS in the fractions from RP-HPLC.

119

| Ref | [23] | [24] | | | [20] | [21] | [22] | [22] | | [23] | | [23] | [26] | [27] | [24] | [24] | | |
|---|---------------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|---------------|-----------------|---------|-----------------|------------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|------------------------------|--------|------|------|------|-----------------|---------------|
| Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} | 21{8} 22 {8} 27 {8} | | | | | | 32 {1} | 2 {1} | | 27 {8} | | 27 {8} | | | | | | |
| IC ₅₀ [€] (μM) | 288 221 315 | 220 | | | 257 | 39 | S | 500 | | 315 | | 315 | >1000, | n.d. | 6 | 10 | | |
| ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | VYP VYPFPG FP | РҮР | | | DKIHPF | SKVLPVPQ | KVLPVPQ | LQSW | dVd | FP | | FP | PFPE | FPE | VAP | FVAP | | |
| Sequence | LVYPFP | PYPQRD SRYPS | ILQWQ LNYYQQKPVA | VLNENLLR petykqe | IHPF | PVPQK | | LLQSW | MPIQAF | FPKYPVEP | FYPEL | FVAPFPE | | | | | VLNENLLR | SRYPS |
| Protein fragment ^c | β-CN f(58-63) | β-CN f(179-184) κ-CN f(33-37) | к-CN f(73-77) к-CN f(40-49) | α _{s1} -CN f(15-22) α _{s2} -CN f(18-23) | β-CN f(49-52) | β-CN f(172-176) | | β-CN f(139-143) | β-CN f(185-190) β CN f(170-184) | β-CN f(111-118) | α _{S1} -CN f(145-149) | α _{S1} -CN f(24-30) | | | | | αs1-CN f(15-22) | k-CN f(33-37) |
| Calculated mass ^b | 734.40 | | | 969.56 778.35 | 512.27 | 567.34 | | | | 975.51 | | 805.40 | | | | | 969.56 | 608.29 |
| Observed mass | 735.40 | 388.19 609.30 | 687.38 612.32 | 485.79 779.37 | 513.28 | 568.34 | | 646.36 | 706.37 200.10 | 488.75 | 668.33 | 806.41 | | | | | | 609.30 |
| No. Fraction ^a Observed Calculated mass mass ^b | 20 | 21 22 | 24 | 25 26 | 27 15 | 28 | | 29 | 30 | 32 | 33 | 34 | | | | | 35 | 36 |

| No. | Fraction ^a | Observed mass | Calculated mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ ^e (μ M) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} | Ref |
|-----|-----------------------|------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------|-------------------------------------|--|--|----------|
| 37 | | 636.34 | 635.33 | к-CN f(55-59) | FLPYP | PYP | 220 | | [24] |
| 38 | | 687.39 | 686.38 | κ-CN f(73-77) | ILQWQ | | | | |
| 39 | | 612.32 | 1222.63 | κ-CN f(40-49) | LNYYQQKPVA | | | | |
| 40 | 17 | 513.28 | 512.27 | β-CN f(49-52) | IHPF | DKIHPF | 257 | | [20] |
| 41 | | 568.34 | 567.34 | β-CN f(172-176) | PVPQK | SKVLPVPQ | 39 | | [21] |
| | | | | | | KVLPVPQ | 5 | 32 {1} | [22] |
| 42 | | 742.45 | 741.44 | β-CN f(203-209) | GPFPIIV | FP, | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| | | | | | | LLYQEPVLGP -VRGPFPIIV | 21 | | [21] |
| 43 | | 770.48 | 769.47 | β-CN f(82-88) | VVVPPFL | VPP | 9 | 29 {0.6} | [7], [8] |
| 44 | | 388.18 | 774.37 | β-CN f(179-184) | PYPQRD | PYP | 220 | | [24] |
| 45 | | 488.75 | 975.51 | β-CN f(111-118) | FPKYPVEP | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 46 | | 499.31 | 996.61 | β-CN f(201-209) | VRGPFPIIV | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| | | | | • | | VRGPFP | 592 | | [18] |
| | | | | | | LLYQEPVLGP -VRGPFPIIV | 21 | | [21] |
| 47 | | 587.29 | 1172.56 | β-CN f(177-186) | AVPYPQRDMP | AVPYPQR | 15 | | [28] |
| | | | | • | - | AVP | 340 | | [24] |
| | | | | | | РҮР | 220 | | [24] |
| | | | | | | AVPYP | 80 | | [24] |
| 48 | | 609.30 | 608.29 | к-CN f(33-37) | SRYPS | | | | |
| 49 | | 527.27 | 1052.53 | κ-CN f(40-47) | LNYYQQKP | | | | |
| 50 | | 612.32 | 1222.63 | κ-CN f(40-49) | LNYYQQKPVA | | | | |

121

| No. | Fraction ^a | Observed mass | Calculated mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ ^e (μM) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} | Ref |
|-----|-----------------------|------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--|----------|
| 51 | 14 | 568.34 | 567.34 | β-CN f(172-176) | PVPQK | SKVLPVPQ | 39, 5 | | [21] |
| | | | | ; | | KVLPVPQ | | 32 {1} | [22] |
| 52 | | 622.32 | 621.32 | β-CN f(59-63) | VYPFP | VYP | 288 | 21 {8} | [23] |
| | | | | | | VYPFPG | 221 | 22 {8} | |
| | | | | | | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | |
| 53 | | 646.36 | 645.35 | β-CN f(139-143) | LLQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [22] |
| 54 | | 706.34 | 705.35 | β-CN f(185-190) | MPIQAF | | | | |
| 55 | | 388.19 | 774.37 | β-CN f(179-184) | PYPQRD | PYP | 220 | | [24] |
| 56 | | 488.76 | 975.50 | β-CN f(111-118) | FPKYPVEP | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 57 | | 636.34 | 635.33 | к-CN f(55-59) | FLPYP | PYP | 220 | | [24] |
| 58 | | 687.39 | 686.38 | к-CN f(73-77) | ILQWQ | | | | |
| 59 | | 612.32 | 1222.63 | κ-CN f(40-49) | LNYYQQKPVA | | | | |
| 60 | | 668.33 | 667.32 | κ-CN f(145-149) | FYPEL | | | | |
| 61 | | 485.78 | 969.56 | к-CN f(15-22) | VLNENLLR | | | | |
| 62 | 12 | 439.29 | 438.28 | β-CN f(135-138) | LPLP | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | |
| 63 | | 439.29 | 438.28 | β-CN f(74-77) | IPPL | IPP | 5 | 24 {0.3} | [7], [8] |
| 64 | | 491.29 | 490.28 | β-CN f(58-61) | LVYP | VYP | 288 | 21 {8} | [23] |
| 65 | | 513.28 | 512.27 | β-CN f(49-52) | IHPF | DKIHPF | 257 | | [20] |
| 66 | | 533.27 | 532.26 | β-CN f(140-143) | LQSW | LQSW | 500 | 2 {1} | [22] |
| 67 | | 568.34 | 567.34 | β-CN f(172-176) | PVPQK | SKVLPVPQ | 39 | 32 {1} | [21] |
| | | | | | | KVLPVPQ | 5 | | [22] |
| 68 | | 388.18 | 774.37 | β-CN f(179-184) | PYPQRD | PYP | 220 | | [24] |
| 69 | | 805.39 | 804.38 | β-CN f(155-161) | VMFPPQS | FP | 315 | 27 {8} | [23] |

122

| No. Fraction ^a | Observed mass | Observed Calculated mass mass ^b | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ ^ε (μM) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} | Ref |
|---------------------------|--------------------------------------|---|--|------------------------------------|--|---------------------------------------|--|----------------------|
| 70 | 828.42 | 827.42 | β-CN f(62-69) | FPGPIPNS | FP YPFPGPI | 315 500 | 27 {8} | [23] [25] |
| 71 | 587.29 | 1172.56 | β-CN f(177-186) | AVPYPQRDMP | I FFFUFIEN AVPYPQR AVP | 15 340 | {c:/}/ | [29] [28] [24] |
| 72 | 848.42 633 36 | 847.41 637 35 | β-Lg f(151-157) | FNPTQLE | РҮР АVРҮР | 220 80 | | [24] |
| 74 8 | 510.33 | | β-CN f(82-86) | VVVPP | VPP | 6 | 29 {0.6} | [7], [8] |
| 75 76 | 559.29 568.34 | 558.28 567.34 | β-CN f(185-189) β-CN f(172-176) | MPIQA PVPQK | SKVLΡVΡΟ κνι θνρο | 39 | 32 {1} | [21] |
| 77 78 20 | 575.28 635.34 | | β-CN f(157-161) β-CN f(149-154) | FPPQS pQPLPPT | EP LPP | 315 9.6 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 79 80 81 82 | 643.28 388.19 421.20 545.27 | 642.27 774.37 420.20 544.25 | p-CN 1(89-94) β-CN f(179-184) α ₈₁ -CN f(176-179) α ₈₁ -CN f(167-171) | рQFEVMU PYPQRD APSF SDIPN | РҮР | 220 | | [24] |
| 83 84 | 557.32 804.45 | 556.32 803.44 | к-CN f(119-123) к-CN f(162-169) | IPTIN VQVTSTAV | | | | |
| 85 13 86 | 439.29 491.29 | 438.28 490.28 | β-CN f(74-77) β-CN f(58-61) | IPPL LVYP | IPP VYP | 5 288 | 24 {0.3} 21 {8} | [7], [8] [23] |

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

| 86 568.34 567.34 88 741.40 740.39 88 741.40 740.39 89 805.39 804.38 90 828.43 827.42 91 485.78 969.56 92 541.31 540.29 93 497.24 496.24 94 687.38 686.38 | | β-CN f(172-176) β-CN f(62-68) β-CN f(155-161) β-CN f(62-69) | PVPQK FPGPIPN VMFPPQS FPGPIPNS | SKVLPVPQ KVLPVPQ FP YPFPGPI | 39 7 | | - |
|--|--------|--|---|--------------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------|
| 741.40 805.39 828.43 828.43 485.78 541.31 497.24 687.38 | | β-CN f(62-68) β-CN f(155-161) β-CN f(62-69) | FPGPIPN VMFPPQS FPGPIPNS | FP YPFPGPI | ^ | 37 511 | [21] |
| 805.39 805.39 828.43 485.78 541.31 497.24 687.38 | | β-CN f(155-161) β-CN f(62-69) | VMFPPQS FPGPIPNS | | 315 500 | 27 {8} | [23] |
| 828.43 828.43 485.78 541.31 497.24 687.38 | | β-CN f(62-69) | FPGPIPNS | Y PFPGPIPN FP | 15 315 | 7 {7.5} 27 {8} | [29] |
| 485.78 541.31 497.24 687.38 | | | | FP | 315 | 27 [8] | [23] |
| 485.78 541.31 497.24 687.38 | | | | YPFPGPI YPFPGPIPN | 500 15 | 7 {7.5} | [25] [29] |
| 541.31 497.24 687.38 | | α_{S1} -CN I(15-22) | VLNENLLR | | | | 1 |
| 497.24 687.38 | | BSA f(409-413) | pQNALI | | | | |
| 687.38 | | к-CN f(103-106) | LSFM | | | | |
| | | K-CN f(73-77) | ιμανο | | | | |
| 719.37 | 718.36 | β-Lg f(151-156) | FNPTQL | | | | |
| | 477.26 | β-CN f(187-190) | IQAF | | | - | , |
| 491.28 | 490.28 | β-CN f(58-61) | LVYP | үүр | 288 | 21 {8} | [23] |
| | | β-CN f(82-86) | VVVPP | VPP | 6 | | [7], [8] |
| 568.35 | 567.34 | β-CN f(172-176) | PVPQK | SKVLPVPQ | 39 | | [21] |
| | | | | KVLPVPQ | S | 32 {1} | [22] |
| 100 639.38 638 | 638.38 | β-CN f(172-177) | PVPQKA | SKVLPVPQ KVI PVPO | 39 | 37 [1] | [21] |
| 388.19 | | β-CN f(179-184) | PYPQRD | PYP | 220 | | [24] |
| 658.34 | | к-CN f(120-125) | PTINTI | | | | |
| 103 658.38 657 | 657.37 | к-CN f(119-124) | IPTINT | | | | |

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

| Ref | | [23] [7]. [8] | [23] | [21] | [24] | [23] | | [29] | | [16] | [23] | [7],[8] | [27] | [24] | | | | | | |
|--|---|--------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|-----------|------------------------------|------------------------------|---------|------|------|---------------|-----------------|------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|---------------|
| Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} | | 21 {8} 29 {0.6} | | 32 {1} | | 27 {8} | | | 7 {7.5} | | 27 {8} | | | | | | | | | |
| IC ₅₀ [€] (μM) | | 288 9 | 315 | 5 5 | 220 | 315 | | | 14 | 104 | 315 | >1000 | n.d. | 7 | | | | | | |
| ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | | VYP VPP | FP | κνιρνρο Κυρνρο | PYP | FP | | LPQ | YPFPGPIPN | LGY | FP | PFPE | FPE | VAP | | | | | | |
| Sequence | VPLGTQY VLNENL VPLGTQY | LVYP VVVPP | FPKY | PVPQK | PYPQRD | VMFPPQS | LSQSKVLP | GPIPNSLPQN | | LGYLE | VAPFPE | | | | SDK | IPTINT | LPQE | AYPSGA | sdti | LTQTP |
| Protein fragment ^c | α_{s2} -CN f(97-100) α_{s1} -CN f(15-20) α_{s1} -CN f(167-173) | β-CN f(58-61) β-CN f(82-86) | β-CN f(111-114) | b-CN f(1/2-1/6) | β-CN f(179-184) | β-CN f(155-161) | β-CN f(165-172) | β-CN f(64-73) | | α _{s1} -CN f(92-96) | α _{S1} -CN f(25-30) | | | | к-CN f(19-21) | к-CN f(119-124) | α _{S1} -CN f(11-14) | α ₈₁ -CN f(158-163) | β-CN f(139-142) | β-CN f(77-81) |
| Calculated mass ^b | 585.28 700.38 776.41 | 490.28 509.32 | | 567.34 | | | | ~ | | 593.31 | 658.33 | | | | 348.16 | 657.37 | 485.25 | 564.25 | 459.27 | 558.30 |
| Observed Calculated mass mass ^b | 586.28 701.38 777.41 | 491.26 510.33 | 554.32 | CE.80C | 388.19 | 805.39 | 436.26 | 518.77 | | 594.31 | 659.34 | | | | 349.18 | 658.38 | 486.24 | 565.26 | 460.25 | 559.31 |
| No. Fraction ^a | 104 105 106 | 107 10 108 | 109 | 110 | 111 | 112 | 113 | 114 | | 115 | 116 | | | | 117 | 118 | 119 6 | 120 | 121 | 122 |

| No. Fraction ^a | Observed Calculated mass mass ^b | | Protein fragment ^c | Sequence | ACE inhibitory peptide ^d | IC ₅₀ ^e (μΜ) | Blood pressure reduction (mm Hg) at {mg/kg body weight} | Ref | |
|---------------------------|---|--------|-------------------------------|----------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--|-----|--|
| 123 | 681.32 | 680.31 | β-CN f(52-57) | FAQTQS | | | | | |
| 124 5 | 576.28 | 575.27 | β-CN f(54-58) | QTQSL | | | | | |
| 125 | 594.28 | 593.28 | β-CN f(52-56) | FAQTQ | | | | | |
| 126 | 681.31 | 680.31 | β-CN f(52-57) | FAQTQS | | | | | |
| 127 | 601.32 | 600.32 | κ-CN f(50-54) | LINNQ | | | | | |

n.d., not determined
^a Fraction present in a decreasing order of the ACE inhibitory activity as shown in Figure 3.3.
^b Calculated monoisotopic mass.
^c Protein sequence was obtained from one of the Mascot search engines (Matrix Science Inc., Boston, MA).
^d Previously reported ACE inhibitory peptides.
^e Peptide concentration needed to inhibit 50% ACE activity.

REFERENCES

- Laragh, J. H., Bear, L., Brunner, H.R., Buhler, F.G., Sealey, J.E., and Vaughan,
 E.D. (1972) Am. J. Med. 52, 633-652.
- [2]. McAlister, F.A., Levine, M., Zarnke, K.B., Campbell, N., Lewanczuk, R., Leenen, F., Rabkin, S., Wright, J.M., Stone, J., Feldman, R.D., Lebel, M., Honos, G., Fodor, G., Burgess, E., Tobe, S., Hamet, P., Herman, R., Irvine, J., Culleton, B., Petrella, R., and Touyz, R., (2001), *Can. J. Cardiol.*, 17, 543-559.
- [3]. Donkor, O.N., Henriksson, A., Vasiljevic, T., and Shah, N.P., (2005), J. Food Sci., 70(8), M375-381.
- [4]. Gobbetti, M., Ferranti, P., Smacchi, E., Goffredi, F., and Addeo, F., (2000), *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.*, 66(9), 3898-3904.
- [5]. Yamamoto, N., Masafumi, M., and Takano, T., (1999) J. Dairy Sci. 82 1388-1393 (1999).
- [6]. Fuglsang, A., Rattray, F., Nilsson, D., Nyborg, N.C.B. (2003) Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 83 27-34
- [7]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakai, K., Okubo, A., Yamasaki, S., and Takano, T., (1995), J. Dairy Sci., 78 777-783.
- [8]. Nakamura, Y., Yamamoto, N, Sakai, K., and Takano, T. (1995), *J. Dairy Sci.*, 78, 1253-1257.
- [9]. Kusump, S., and Ozimek, L., (2006), Manuscript submitted to *Milchwissenschaft*.
- [10]. Cushman, D.W., Cheung, H.S., (1971), Biochem. Pharmacol., 20, 1637-1641.
- [11]. Stoscheck, C.M., (1990), In *Methods in Enzymology* 182 (Ed. M.P. Deutscher) Academic press, California, 50-56.
- [12]. Sedgwick, G.W., Fenton, T.F., and Thompson, J.R., (1991) Can. J. Anim. Sci.
 71, 953-957.
- [13]. Vermeirssen, V., Camp, J.V., and Verstraete, W., (2005), J. Sci. Food Agric., 85, 399-405.
- [14]. Ondetti, M.A., and Cushman, D.W., (1982) Ann. Rev. Biochem. 51, 282-308.
- [15]. Meisel, H., (1998), Int. Dairy J., 8, 363-373 (1998).
- [16]. Kawakami, A, and Kayahara, H. (1993), J. Jpn. Soc. Nutr. Food Sci. (in Japanese), 46(5), 425-428.
- [17]. Saito, Y., Wanezaki (Nakamura), K., Kawato, A., and Imayasu, S. (1994), Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem., 58, 1761-1771.
- [18]. Gomez-Ruiz, J.A., Ramos, M., and Recio, I. (2004), J. Chromatogr. A, 1054, 269-277.
- [19]. Tauzin, J., Miclo, L., Gaillard, J.-L., (2002), FEBS Lett., 531, 369-374.
- [20]. Gobbetti, M., Ferranti, P., Smacchi, E., Goffredi, F., and Addeo, F., (2000) Appl. Environ. Microbiol., 66 (9), 3898-3904.
- [21]. Yamamoto, N., Akino, A., and Takano, T. (1994), J. Dairy Sci., 77, 917-922.
- [22]. Maeno, M., Yamamoto, N., and Takano, T., (1996), J. Dairy Sci., 79(8), 1316-1321.
- [23]. Abubakar, A., Saito, T., Kitazawa, H., Kawai, Y., and Itoh, T., (1998), J. Dairy Sci. 81, 3131-3138.
- [24]. Maruyama, S., Mitachi, H., Tanaka, H., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H. (1987), *Agric. Biol. Chem.*, 51(6), 1581-1586.
- [25]. Kayser, H., and Meisel, H., (1996), FEBS Lett., 383, 18-20.
- [26]. Maruyama, S., Mitachi, H., Awaya, J., Kurono, M., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki,
 H., (1987), Agric. Biol. Chem., 51(9), 2557-2561.
- [27]. Gomez-Ruiz, J.A., Ramos, M., and Recio, I. (2002), Int. Dairy J., 12, 697-706.
- [28]. Maruyama, S., Nakagomi, K., Tomizuka, N., and Suzuki, H., (1985), Agric. Biol. Chem., 49(5), 1405-1409.
- [29]. Saito, T., Nakamura, T., Kitazawa, H., Kawai, Y., and Itoh, T., (2000), J. Dairy Sci., 83, 1434-1440.
- [30]. Meisel, H., (2005), Curr. Med. Chem., 12, 1905-1919.
- [31]. Ariyoshi, A., (1993), Trends in Food Science & Technology, 4, 139-144.
- [32]. Meisel, H. In New Perspectives in Infant Nutrition, G. Sawatzki, B. Renner, (Eds), Thieme: Stuttgart, New York (1993) pp.153-159.
- [33]. Rival, S.G., Boeriu, C.G. and Wicher, H.J. (2001) J. Agric. Food Chem., 49, 295-302.

[34]. Coste, M., Rochet, V., Leonil, J., Molle, D., Bouhallab, S., and Tome, D., (1992), *Immunol. Lett.*, 33, 41-46.

•

CHAPTER 6

FINAL REMARKS

6.1 FUNCTIONAL FOODS IN THE TREATMENT AND PREVENTION OF CARDIOVASCULAR DISEASE

Cardiovascular disease (CVD) is a leading cause of global morbidity and mortality [1], responsible for one third of all deaths worldwide. CVD is a disease affecting the heart or blood vessels, including arteriosclerosis, coronary artery disease, heart valve disease, arrhythmia, heart failure, endocarditis, diseases of the aorta and its branches, disorders of the peripheral vascular system, and congenital heart disease. Hypertension is a highly prevalent risk factor for CVD [1]. Angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE) inhibitor is one of the recommended remedies for hypertension [2]. Synthetic ACE inhibitors including captopril, enalapril, and ramipril, have been prescribed to patients with hypertension and shown effective reduction and control in blood pressure. However, patients may suffer from their adverse effects such as dry cough, hyperkalemia, hypotension, dizziness and drowsiness [3]. Modifications in lifestyles including exercise, no smoking and diet control can assist in the effective management of hypertension. Dietary Approaches to Stop Hypertension (DASH), which is a diet rich in fruits, vegetables, and low-fat dairy products, has significant correlation with a decrease in blood pressure [4]. Research has shown that food containing ACE inhibitory peptides had effectively reduced blood pressure in hypertensive subjects [5], [6], [7]. No adverse effect was observed in the tested subjects. This indicates that ACE inhibitory peptides may play an important role in prevention and treatment of hypertension. As consumer awareness of nutrition and health relationship increases, foods containing ACE inhibitory peptides may have a good opportunity in functional food market. At present, there are some functional foods containing ACE inhibitors already available in the market as listed below.

- Calpis[™] sour milk a milk beverage containing VPP and IPP peptides from The Calpis Food Industry Co., Ltd., Japan
- Katsuobushi Oligopeptide a protease digest of Katsuobushi (dried bonito) containing peptide LKPNM – from Nippon Supplement, Inc., Japan
- BioZate® a hydrolyzed whey protein isolate supplement from Davisco Foods International, Inc., USA
- Evolus® a milk beverage containing VPP and IPP peptides from Valio Ltd., Finland

Information from our study can facilitate the production of functional food containing ACE inhibitory peptides. The research demonstrated the formation of ACE inhibitory peptides in casein pancreatin hydrolysate (CPH) and milk fermented with *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 (03FM). This indicates that both CPH and 03FM could be classified as functional food containing ACE inhibitors, however, the efficacy of the product needs to be validated. Furthermore, the isolated fractions of CPH and 03FM could be used as a functional food ingredient, which exhibits ACE inhibitory activity.

Lactobacillus casei ADA03 is classified and proved as probiotic, therefore, 03FM can be suggested to be a dairy product that contains probiotic bacteria and exhibit ACE inhibitory activity. Besides ACE inhibitory activity, Lactobacillus casei ADA03 has shown to exhibit other physiological effects including antimicrobial activity against *Helicobacter pylori* [8], and immunostimulatory [9], cytotoxic [10], and apoptotic activities [10]. This reflects multifunctional effects that can be delivered by 03FM.

6.2 SUMMARY OF THE PRESENT RESEARCH

Our research has focused on the optimization for the production condition of ACE inhibitory peptide as well as the isolation and the identification of such peptides (Fig. 6.1). The present study demonstrated the formation of ACE inhibitory peptides by means of enzymatic hydrolysis and fermentation by lactic acid bacteria. The optimized condition of the production of ACE inhibitory peptides was investigated by comparing incubation times in the hydrolysis or by comparing lactic acid bacteria strains and incubation times in the fermentation. Our study found the highest ACE inhibitory activity in the casein pancreatin hydrolysate (CPH) incubated for 8 h at 37 °C and in the milk fermented with *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 (03FM) incubated for 24 h at 37 °C.

Methods of isolation (membrane and chromatographic techniques) of ACE inhibitory peptides were also explored. High ACE inhibitory activity was found in the permeate fractions obtained by ultrafiltration and fractions obtained by gel filtration chromatography on Bio-Gel P2, indicating that these techniques can be employed to enrich ACE inhibitory activity in both the hydrolysate and fermented milk fractions. Furthermore, the application of ultrafiltration followed by Bio-Gel P2 decreased the purification time of ACE inhibitory peptides compared to a few-step column chromatographic methods traditionally used for protein purification. Ultrafiltration or Bio-Gel P2 increased ACE inhibitory activity of 03FM more effectively than CPH (Table 6.1). However, more CPH fractions were recovered than 03FM fractions by either technique (Table 6.1).

Amino acid analysis of active fractions of CPH and 03FM indicated that hydrophobic amino acids play a prominent role in the inhibition of ACE. Characterization of peptides confirmed the significance of hydrophobic amino acids at the C-terminal end. Only few peptides identified in the present study have been previously described. This indicates the discovery of novel ACE inhibitory peptides in the present study.

6.3 **RECOMMENDATIONS FOR FUTURE RESEARCH**

• *In vivo* study of physiological activity of active ingredient is essential to the scientific evidence. Therefore, the verification of antihypertensive property of CPH and its fraction, and 03FM and its fraction in animal model and in clinical study is needed for the efficacy of the active ingredient.

• Synthesis of the ACE inhibitory peptide identified in the present study may be needed to verify its efficacy and validate the dose of a product in which it is present. • Design of functional food product has to be developed to deliver the active ingredient. Furthermore, the dose of the product has to be validated.

• Purification and characterization of proteinases produced by *Lactobacillus casei* ADA03 should facilitate further studies to understand the role of enzymes involved in the formation of ACE inhibitory peptides.

• A new protein source for the ACE inhibitory peptides of interest may be investigated by using the understanding of the structure – inhibition relationships of ACE inhibitor and the specificity of the enzyme.



Figure 6.1: Schematic overview of the present study

| | IC ₅₀ | Yield ¹ |
|---------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| | (µg peptide/ml) | (%) |
| СРН | | |
| Supernatant | 803 | 82 |
| Permeate | 464 | 47 |
| Bio-Gel P2 fraction | 319 | 9.4 |
| 03FM | | |
| Supernatant | 1118 | 66 |
| Permeate | 252 | 14 |
| Bio-Gel P2 fraction | 12 | 0.8 |

Table 6.1: ACE inhibitory activities and yields of fractions of casein pancreatinhydrolysate (CPH) and milk fermented with Lactobacillus casei ADA03(03FM)

¹ Percentage of dry weight of casein used in the hydrolysis or skim milk used in the fermentation

REFERENCES

- World Health Organization, International Society of Hypertension Writing Group, (2003) J. Hypertens., 21, 1983-1992.
- [2]. McAlister, F.A., Levine, M., Zarnke, K.B., Campbell, N., Lewanczuk, R., Leenen, F., Rabkin, S., Wright, J.M., Stone, J., Feldman, R.D., Lebel, M., Honos, G., Fodor, G., Burgess, E., Tobe, S., Hamet, P., Herman, R., Irvine, J., Culleton, B., Petrella, R., and Touyz, R., (2001), *Can. J. Cardiol.* 17, 543-559.
- [3]. Williams, B., Poulter, N.R., Brown, M.J., Davis, M., MacInnes, G.T., Potter, J.F., Sever, P.S., McG-Thom, S. (2004) J. Human Hypert. 18 139-185.
- [4]. Hermansen, K. (2000) Brit. J. Nutri., 83(suppl.1), 113-119.
- [5]. Hata, Y., Yamamoto, M., Ohni, M., Nakajima, K., Nakamura, Y., and Takano,
 T. (1996) Am. J. Clin. Nutr., 64, 767-771.
- [6]. Pins, J.J., and Keenan, J.M. (2002) Cardiovascular drugs and therapy, 16 (suppl.1), 68
- [7]. Seppo, L., Jauhiainen, T., Poussa, T, and Korpela, R. (2003) Am. J. Clin. Nutr., 77, 326-330.
- [8]. Wendakoon, C.N., and Ozimek, L. (2002) *Milchwissenschaft*, 57 (9-10), 506-509.
- [9]. Chan-Remillard, S., and Ozimek, L., (2005) Conference Proceedings: Inhibition of Tumour Necrosis Factor by Lactic Acid Bacteria in Mouse Macrophages, European Conference on Probiotics and their Applications, Krakow, Poland.
- [10]. Chan-Remillard, S., and Ozimek, L., (2005) Conference Proceedings: Induction of Programmed Cell Death by Probiotic Bacteria, European Conference on Probiotics and their Applications, Krakow, Poland.

Appendix A

Statistical Analysis results of CPH and its fractions

Table A1: ANOVA for the yield of CPH at different hydrolysis time

Dependent Variable: yield_CPH Type III Sum Source of Squares df Mean Square F Sig. Corrected Model .045 .999 3.619^a 6 .603 Intercept 202861.714 202861.714 15214.629 .000 1 time 3.619 6 .603 .045 .999 Error 186.667 14 13.333 Total 203052.000 21 **Corrected Total** 190.286 20

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .019 (Adjusted R Squared = -.401)

Table A2: ANOVA for the yield of permeate at different hydrolysis time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Dependent Variable: yield_permeate | | | | | | | |
|------------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 311.072 ^a | 6 | 51.845 | 2.830 | .051 | | |
| Intercept | 43566.298 | 1 | 43566.298 | 2378.258 | .000 | | |
| time | 311.072 | 6 | 51.845 | 2.830 | .051 | | |
| Error | 256.460 | 14 | 18.319 | | | | |
| Total | 44133.830 | 21 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 567.532 | 20 | | | | | |

a. R Squared = .548 (Adjusted R Squared = .354)

. . .

.

137

Table A3: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the yield of supernatant at different

hydrolysis time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| | Type III Sum | | | | |
|-----------------|---------------------|----|-------------|-----------|------|
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 78.464 ^a | 6 | 13.077 | 4.119 | .014 |
| Intercept | 142048.035 | 1 | 142048.035 | 44742.521 | .000 |
| time | 78.464 | 6 | 13.077 | 4.119 | .014 |
| Error | 44.447 | 14 | 3.175 | | |
| Total | 142170.946 | 21 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 122.911 | 20 | | | |

Dependent Variable: yield_supernatant

a. R Squared = .638 (Adjusted R Squared = .483)

yield_supernatant

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|---------|---------|--|--|--|
| | | Sub | set | | | |
| time | N | 1 | 2 | | | |
| 2 | 3 | 79.1407 | | | | |
| 4 | 3 | 80.4185 | | | | |
| 8 | 3 | 82.1556 | 82.1556 | | | |
| 6 | 3 | 82.4167 | 82.4167 | | | |
| 12 | 3 | 82.4981 | 82.4981 | | | |
| 10 | 3 | 83.4167 | 83.4167 | | | |
| 18 | 3 | | 85.6667 | | | |
| Sig. | | .114 | .262 | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 3.175.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

Multiple Comparisons

Dependent Variable: yield_supernatant Tukey HSD

| | | Mean | | | | |
|----------|----------|------------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|
| | | Difference | | | 95% Confide | ence Interval |
| (I) time | (J) time | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| 2 | 4 | -1.2778 | 1.45483 | .970 | -6.2454 | 3.6899 |
| | 6 | -3.2759 | 1.45483 | .330 | -8.2436 | 1.6917 |
| | 8 | -3.0148 | 1.45483 | .417 | -7.9825 | 1.9528 |
| | 10 | -4.2759 | 1.45483 | .114 | -9.2436 | .6917 |
| | 12 | -3.3574 | 1.45483 | .305 | -8.3250 | 1.6102 |
| | 18 | -6.5259* | 1.45483 | .007 | -11.4936 | -1.5583 |
| 4 | 2 | 1.2778 | 1.45483 | .970 | -3.6899 | 6.2454 |
| | 6 | -1.9981 | 1.45483 | .807 | -6.9658 | 2.9695 |
| | 8 | -1.7370 | 1.45483 | .885 | -6.7047 | 3.2306 |
| | 10 | -2.9981 | 1.45483 | .423 | -7.9658 | 1.9695 |
| | 12 | -2.0796 | 1.45483 | .778 | -7.0473 | 2.8880 |
| | 18 | -5.2481* | 1.45483 | .035 | -10.2158 | 2805 |
| 6 | 2 | 3.2759 | 1.45483 | .330 | -1.6917 | 8.2436 |
| | 4 | 1.9981 | 1.45483 | .807 | -2.9695 | 6.9658 |
| | 8 | .2611 | 1.45483 | 1.000 | -4.7065 | 5.2287 |
| | 10 | -1.0000 | 1.45483 | .991 | -5.9676 | 3.9676 |
| | 12 | 0815 | 1.45483 | 1.000 | -5.0491 | 4.8862 |
| | 18 | -3.2500 | 1.45483 | .338 | -8.2176 | 1.7176 |
| 8 | 2 | 3.0148 | 1.45483 | .417 | -1.9528 | 7.9825 |
| | 4 | 1.7370 | 1.45483 | .885 | -3.2306 | 6.7047 |
| | 6 | 2611 | 1.45483 | 1.000 | -5.2287 | 4.7065 |
| | 10 | -1.2611 | 1.45483 | .972 | -6.2287 | 3.7065 |
| | 12 | 3426 | 1.45483 | 1.000 | -5.3102 | 4.6250 |
| | 18 | -3.5111 | 1.45483 | .262 | -8.4787 | 1.4565 |
| 10 | 2 | 4.2759 | 1.45483 | .114 | 6917 | 9.2436 |
| | 4 | 2.9981 | 1.45483 | .423 | -1.9695 | 7.9658 |
| | 6 | 1.0000 | 1.45483 | .991 | -3.9676 | 5.9676 |
| | 8 | 1.2611 | 1.45483 | .972 | -3.7065 | 6.2287 |
| | 12 | .9185 | 1.45483 | .994 | -4.0491 | 5.8862 |
| | 18 | -2.2500 | 1.45483 | .715 | -7.2176 | 2.7176 |
| 12 | 2 | 3.3574 | 1.45483 | .305 | -1.6102 | 8.3250 |
| | 4 | 2.0796 | 1.45483 | .778 | -2.8880 | 7.0473 |
| | 6 | .0815 | 1.45483 | 1.000 | -4.8862 | 5.0491 |
| | 8 | .3426 | 1.45483 | 1.000 | -4.6250 | 5.3102 |
| | 10 | 9185 | 1.45483 | .994 | -5.8862 | 4.0491 |
| | 18 | -3.1685 | 1.45483 | .364 | -8.1362 | 1.7991 |
| 18 | 2 | 6.5259* | 1.45483 | .007 | 1.5583 | 11.4936 |
| | 4 | 5.2481* | 1.45483 | .035 | .2805 | 10.2158 |
| 1 | 6 | 3.2500 | 1.45483 | .338 | -1.7176 | 8.2176 |
| | 8 | 3.5111 | 1.45483 | .262 | -1.4565 | 8.4787 |
| | 10 | 2.2500 | 1.45483 | .715 | -2.7176 | 7.2176 |
| | 12 | 3.1685 | 1.45483 | .364 | -1.7991 | 8.1362 |

Based on observed means.

*. The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

Table A4: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of differentfractions at the hydrolysis time of 2 h

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Dependent Variable: Inhibition | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|
| | Type III Sum | | | | | | |
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 28847.096 ^a | 3 | 9615.699 | 319.435 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 2369.293 | 1 | 2369.293 | 78.708 | .000 | | |
| Fraction | 4662.106 | 2 | 2331.053 | 77.438 | .000 | | |
| Peptide_Conc | 25666.076 | 1 | 25666.076 | 852.630 | .000 | | |
| Error | 2287.770 | 76 | 30.102 | | | | |
| Total | 101287.470 | 80 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 31134.865 | 79 | | | | | |

a. R Squared = .927 (Adjusted R Squared = .924)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|----------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Fraction | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| Per | 39.016 ^a | 1.077 | 36.870 | 41.162 | |
| Ret | 20.211 ^a | 1.058 | 18.105 | 22.317 | |
| Sup | 29.959 ^a | 1.056 | 27.856 | 32.062 | |

a. Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 567.7726.

Pairwise Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confidence Interval for Difference | |
|--------------|--------------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|--|-------------|
| (I) Fraction | (J) Fraction | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| Per | Ret | 18.805* | 1.512 | .000 | 15.794 | 21.816 |
| | Sup | 9.057* | 1.508 | .000 | 6.053 | 12.061 |
| Ret | Per | -18.805* | 1.512 | .000 | -21.816 | -15.794 |
| | Sup | -9.748* | 1.495 | .000 | -12.725 | -6.771 |
| Sup | Per | -9.057* | 1.508 | .000 | -12.061 | -6.053 |
| | Ret | 9.748* | 1.495 | .000 | 6.771 | 12.725 |

Based on estimated marginal means

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

a. Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A5: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of different

fractions at the hydrolysis time of 4 h

| Tests c | of Between- | Subjects | Effects |
|---------|-------------|----------|---------|
|---------|-------------|----------|---------|

| | Type III Sum | | | | | | |
|-----------------|------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 32059.944 ^a | 3 | 10686.648 | 197.571 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 1961.568 | 1 | 1961.568 | 36.265 | .000 | | |
| Fraction | 4407.648 | 2 | 2203.824 | 40.744 | .000 | | |
| Peptide_Conc | 30358.124 | 1 | 30358.124 | 561.250 | .000 | | |
| Error | 3894.492 | 72 | 54.090 | | | | |
| Total | 121517.673 | 76 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 35954.437 | 75 | | | | | |

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

a. R Squared = .892 (Adjusted R Squared = .887)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|----------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Fraction | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| Per | 41.773 ^a | 1.422 | 38.937 | 44.608 | |
| Ret | 23.055 ^a | 1.510 | 20.044 | 26.066 | |
| Sup | 34.755 ^a | 1.471 | 31.823 | 37.687 | |

a. Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 607.8473.

Pairwise Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confidence Interval for Difference | |
|--------------|--------------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|---|-------------|
| (I) Fraction | (J) Fraction | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| Per | Ret | 18.717* | 2.086 | .000 | 14.559 | 22.876 |
| | Sup | 7.018* | 2.046 | .001 | 2.940 | 11.096 |
| Ret | Per | -18.717* | 2.086 | .000 | -22.876 | -14.559 |
| | Sup | -11.699* | 2.109 | .000 | -15.904 | -7.495 |
| Sup | Per | -7.018* | 2.046 | .001 | -11.096 | -2.940 |
| | Ret | 11.699* | 2.109 | .000 | 7.495 | 15.904 |

Based on estimated marginal means

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

a. Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A6: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of different

fractions at the hydrolysis time of 6 h

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
|-----------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|
| Corrected Model | 29260.462 ^a | 3 | 9753.487 | 154.105 | .000 |
| Intercept | 1595.331 | 1 | 1595.331 | 25.206 | .000 |
| Fraction | 3835.622 | 2 | 1917.811 | 30.301 | .000 |
| Peptide_Conc | 27211.685 | 1 | 27211.685 | 429.944 | .000 |
| Error | 4367.092 | 69 | 63.291 | | |
| Total | 108936.106 | 73 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 33627.554 | 72 | | | |

a. R Squared = .870 (Adjusted R Squared = .864)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|----------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Fraction | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| Per | 40.883 ^a | 1.628 | 37.634 | 44.131 | |
| Ret | 22.925 ^a | 1.628 | 19.676 | 26.173 | |
| Sup | 32.532 ^a | 1.591 | 29.358 | 35.707 | |

a. Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 629.9620.

Pairwise Comparisons

| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confidence Interval for Difference | |
|--------------|--------------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|---|-------------|
| (I) Fraction | (J) Fraction | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| Per | Ret | 17.958* | 2.309 | .000 | 13.352 | 22.564 |
| | Sup | 8.350* | 2.277 | .000 | 3.808 | 12.892 |
| Ret | Per | -17.958* | 2.309 | .000 | -22.564 | -13.352 |
| | Sup | -9.608* | 2.276 | .000 | -14.149 | -5.067 |
| Sup | Per | -8.350* | 2.277 | .000 | -12.892 | -3.808 |
| | Ret | 9.608* | 2.276 | .000 | 5.067 | 14.149 |

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

Based on estimated marginal means

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

a. Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A7: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of different

fractions at the hydrolysis time of 8 h

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| | Type III Sum | | | _ | | | | |
|-----------------|------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|--|
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | | |
| Corrected Model | 31560.825 ^a | 3 | 10520.275 | 214.761 | .000 | | | |
| Intercept | 4529.099 | 1 | 4529.099 | 92.457 | .000 | | | |
| Fraction | 5195.671 | 2 | 2597.835 | 53.032 | .000 | | | |
| Peptide_Conc | 28491.007 | 1 | 28491.007 | 581.615 | .000 | | | |
| Error | 3673.954 | 75 | 48.986 | | | | | |
| Total | 130596.079 | 79 | | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 35234.778 | 78 | | | | | | |

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

a. R Squared = .896 (Adjusted R Squared = .892)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| _ | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|----------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Fraction | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| Per | 44.843 ^a | 1.329 | 42.195 | 47.491 | |
| Ret | 25.238 ^a | 1.374 | 22.501 | 27.975 | |
| Sup | 33.318 ^a | 1.403 | 30.523 | 36.112 | |

a. Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 553.1360.

Pairwise Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confidence Interval fo Difference ^a | |
|--------------|--------------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|---|-------------|
| (I) Fraction | (J) Fraction | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| Per | Ret | 19.605* | 1.916 | .000 | 15.789 | 23.421 |
| | Sup | 11.525* | 1.939 | .000 | 7.663 | 15.387 |
| Ret | Per | -19.605* | 1.916 | .000 | -23.421 | -15.789 |
| | Sup | -8.080* | 1.961 | .000 | -11.986 | -4.173 |
| Sup | Per | -11.525* | 1.939 | .000 | -15.387 | -7.663 |
| | Ret | 8.080* | 1.961 | .000 | 4.173 | 11.986 |

Based on estimated marginal means

*. The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

a. Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A8: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of different

fractions at the hydrolysis time of 10 h

| Tests o | f | Between-Subjects Effects | |
|---------|---|---------------------------------|--|
|---------|---|---------------------------------|--|

| Dependent Variable: Innibition | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|--|
| | Type III Sum | | | | | | | |
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | | |
| Corrected Model | 29287.576 ^a | 3 | 9762.525 | 171.429 | .000 | | | |
| Intercept | 2880.099 | 1 | 2880.099 | 50.574 | .000 | | | |
| Fraction | 2795.104 | 2 | 1397.552 | 24.541 | .000 | | | |
| Peptide_Conc | 26084.082 | 1 | 26084.082 | 458.033 | .000 | | | |
| Error | 3872.468 | 68 | 56.948 | | | | | |
| Total | 123109.535 | 72 | | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 33160.044 | 71 | | | | | | |

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

a. R Squared = .883 (Adjusted R Squared = .878)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| - | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|----------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Fraction | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| Per | 42.244 ^a | 1.574 | 39.104 | 45.384 | |
| Ret | 27.283 ^a | 1.510 | 24.270 | 30.295 | |
| Sup | 37.133 ^a | 1.540 | 34.059 | 40.207 | |

 Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 626.3975.

Pairwise Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confidence Interval fo | |
|--------------|--------------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|----------------------------|-------------|
| (I) Fraction | (J) Fraction | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| Per | Ret | 14.962* | 2.181 | .000 | 10.610 | 19.313 |
| | Sup | 5.111* | 2.202 | .023 | .717 | 9.505 |
| Ret | Per | -14.962* | 2.181 | .000 | -19.313 | -10.610 |
| | Sup | -9.850* | 2.157 | .000 | -14.155 | -5.546 |
| Sup | Per | -5.111* | 2.202 | .023 | -9.505 | 717 |
| | Ret | 9.850* | 2.157 | .000 | 5.546 | 14.155 |

Based on estimated marginal means

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

a. Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A9: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of different

fractions at the hydrolysis time of 12 h

| Tests of | Between | -Subjects | Effects |
|----------|---------|-----------|---------|
|----------|---------|-----------|---------|

| Dependent variable: Inhibition | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|--|
| | Type III Sum | | | | | | | |
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | | |
| Corrected Model | 26251.972 ^a | 3 | 8750.657 | 139.471 | .000 | | | |
| Intercept | 1646.400 | 1 | 1646.400 | 26.241 | .000 | | | |
| Fraction | 1749.690 | 2 | 874.845 | 13.944 | .000 | | | |
| Peptide_Conc | 25465.737 | 1 | 25465.737 | 405.881 | .000 | | | |
| Error | 4329.190 | 69 | 62.742 | | | | | |
| Total | 103600.600 | 73 | | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 30581.163 | 72 | | | | | | |

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

a. R Squared = .858 (Adjusted R Squared = .852)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|----------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Fraction | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| Per | 37.076 ^a | 1.588 | 33.907 | 40.244 | |
| Ret | 25.152 ^a | 1.620 | 21.921 | 28.384 | |
| Sup | 32.426 ^a | 1.617 | 29.200 | 35.652 | |

 a. Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 635.9687.

Pairwise Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confiden | ice Interval for rence |
|--------------|--------------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------|---------------------------|
| (I) Fraction | (J) Fraction | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| Per | Ret | 11.923* | 2.273 | .000 | 7.389 | 16.458 |
| | Sup | 4.650* | 2.267 | .044 | .126 | 9.173 |
| Ret | Per | -11.923* | 2.273 | .000 | -16.458 | -7.389 |
| | Sup | -7.274* | 2.288 | .002 | -11.838 | -2.709 |
| Sup | Per | -4.650* | 2.267 | .044 | -9.173 | 126 |
| | Ret | 7.274* | 2.288 | .002 | 2.709 | 11.838 |

Based on estimated marginal means

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

 Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A10: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of differentfractions at the hydrolysis time of 18 h

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| | Type III Sum | | | | |
|-----------------|------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 29522.189 ^a | 3 | 9840.730 | 240.458 | .000 |
| Intercept | 5665.921 | 1 | 5665.921 | 138.447 | .000 |
| Fraction | 5374.610 | 2 | 2687.305 | 65.664 | .000 |
| Peptide_Conc | 26577.861 | 1 | 26577.861 | 649.430 | .000 |
| Error | 2701.044 | 66 | 40.925 | | |
| Total | .147775.766 | 70 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 32223.233 | 69 | | | |

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

a. R Squared = .916 (Adjusted R Squared = .912)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|----------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Fraction | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| Per | 49.171 ^a | 1.339 | 46.497 | 51.846 | |
| Ret | 28.349 ^a | 1.339 | 25.675 | 31.023 | |
| Sup | 44.212 ^a | 1.306 | 41.605 | 46.819 | |

a. Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 714.4306.

Pairwise Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | Mean Difference | | | | ce Interval for ence |
|------------|-----------------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|-------------|-------------------------|
| (I) Fracti | on (J) Fraction | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| Per | Ret | 20.822* | 1.902 | .000 | 17.025 | 24.620 |
| | Sup | 4.959* | 1.871 | .010 | 1.224 | 8.694 |
| Ret | Per | -20.822* | 1.902 | .000 | -24.620 | -17.025 |
| Į | Sup | -15.863* | 1.871 | .000 | -19.598 | -12.129 |
| Sup | Per | -4.959* | 1.871 | .010 | -8.694 | -1.224 |
| | Ret | 15.863* | _ 1.871 | .000 | 12.129 | 19.598 |

Based on estimated marginal means

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

a. Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A11: ANCOVA and LSD test for the ACE inhibitory activity of permeate

fractions at different hydrolysis times

| Dependent Variable: Inhibition | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------|-----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | | |
| Corrected Model | 48500.317 ^a | 7 | 6928.617 | 115.254 | .000 | | | |
| Intercept | 11803.508 | 1 | 11803.508 | 196.345 | .000 | | | |
| Time | 1504.973 | 6 | 250.829 | 4.172 | .001 | | | |
| Peptide_Conc | 46505.267 | 1 | 46505.267 | 773.591 | .000 | | | |
| Error | 6672.889 | 111 | 60.116 | | | | | |
| Total | 247174.960 | 119 | | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 55173.206 | 118 | | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .879 (Adjusted R Squared = .871)

Estimates

Dependent Variable: Inhibition

| | | | 95% Confidence Interval | | |
|------|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Time | Mean | Std. Error | Lower Bound | Upper Bound | |
| 2 | 37.804 ^a | 1.829 | 34.180 | 41.427 | |
| 4 | 37.841 ^a | 1.828 | 34.219 | 41.463 | |
| 6 | 40.430 ^a | 1.938 | 36.589 | 44.271 | |
| 8 | 46.493 ^a | 1.780 | 42.966 | 50.020 | |
| 10 | 38.383 ^a | 2.007 | 34.407 | 42.359 | |
| 12 | 36.242 ^a | 1.828 | 32.621 | 39.864 | |
| 18 | 44.002 ^a | 2.004 | 40.031 | 47.973 | |

a. Covariates appearing in the model are evaluated at the following values: Peptide_Conc = 552.8894.

Pairwise Comparisons

| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confidence Interval for Difference ^a | |
|----------|----------|--------------------|------------|-------------------|--|-------------|
| (I) Time | (J) Time | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. ^a | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| 2 | 4 | 037 | 2.585 | .989 | -5.159 | 5.085 |
| | 6 | -2.626 | 2.665 | .327 | -7.906 | 2.654 |
| | 8 | -8.689* | 2.550 | .001 | -13.743 | -3.636 |
| | 10 | 580 | 2.718 | .832 | -5.965 | 4.806 |
| | 12 | 1.561 | 2.585 | .547 | -3.561 | 6.683 |
| | 18 | -6.198* | 2.715 | .024 | -11.579 | 818 |
| 4 | 2 | .037 | 2.585 | .989 | -5.085 | 5.159 |
| | 6 | -2.589 | 2.664 | .333 | -7.868 | 2.691 |
| | 8 | -8.652* | 2.550 | .001 | -13.706 | -3.599 |
| | 10 . | 543 | 2.716 | .842 | -5.925 | 4.840 |
| | 12 | 1.598 | 2.585 | .538 | -3.523 | 6.720 |
| | 18 | -6.161* | 2.714 | .025 | -11.539 | 784 |
| 6 | 2 | 2.626 | 2.665 | .327 | -2.654 | 7.906 |
| | 4 | 2.589 | 2.664 | .333 | -2.691 | 7.868 |
| | 8 | -6.063* | 2.631 | .023 | -11.278 | 849 |
| | 10 | 2.046 | 2.790 | .465 | -3.483 | 7.575 |
| | 12 | 4.187 | 2.664 | .119 | -1.092 | 9.466 |
| | 18 | -3.572 | 2.788 | .203 | -9.098 | 1.953 |
| 8 | 2 | 8.689* | 2.550 | .001 | 3.636 | 13.743 |
| | 4 | 8.652* | 2.550 | .001 | 3.599 | 13.706 |
| | 6 | 6.063* | 2.631 | .023 | .849 | 11.278 |
| | 10 | 8.110* | 2.685 | .003 | 2.789 | 13.431 |
| | 12 | 10.251* | 2.550 | .000 | 5.197 | 15.305 |
| | 18 | 2.491 | 2.682 | .355 | -2.824 | 7.806 |
| 10 | 2 | .580 | 2.718 | .832 | -4.806 | 5.965 |
| | 4 | .543 | 2.716 | .842 | -4.840 | 5.925 |
| | 6 | -2.046 | 2.790 | .465 | -4.040 | 3.483 |
| | 8 | -8.110* | 2.685 | .003 | -13.431 | -2.789 |
| | 12 | 2.141 | 2.005 | .432 | -3.240 | 7.522 |
| | 18 | -5.619* | 2.831 | .432 | | |
| 12 | 2 | -1.561 | 2.585 | .547 | -11.230 | 008 |
| 12 | 4 | 1 | 2.585 | | -6.683 | 3.561 |
| | 6 | -1.598 -4.187 | 2.565 | .538 | -6.720 | 3.523 |
| | 8 | | | .119 | -9.466 15.205 | 1.092 |
| | 10 | -10.251* | 2.550 | .000 | -15.305 | -5.197 |
| | 18 | -2.141 | 2.715 | .432 | -7.522 | 3.240 |
| 18 | 2 | -7.760* | 2.713 | .005 | -13.136 | -2.383 |
| 10 | 2 4 | 6.198* | 2.715 | .024 | .818 | 11.579 |
| | | 6.161* | 2.714 | .025 | .784 | 11.539 |
| | 6 8 | 3.572 | 2.788 | .203 | -1.953 | 9.098 |
| | 8 | -2.491 | 2.682 | .355 | -7.806 | 2.824 |
| | 10 | 5.619* | 2.831 | .050 | .008 | 11.230 |

Based on estimated marginal means

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

a. Adjustment for multiple comparisons: Least Significant Difference (equivalent to no adjustments).

Table A12: ANOVA and Tukey's test for aromatic amino acid content of casein and permeate fractions at different hydrolysis times

| Dependent Variable: Aromatic | | | | | | | | | |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|-----------|------|--|--|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | | | |
| Corrected Model | 17.929 ^a | 7 | 2.561 | 111.725 | .000 | | | | |
| Intercept | 1620.063 | 1 | 1620.063 | 70667.939 | .000 | | | | |
| Trt | 17.929 | 7 | 2.561 | 111.725 | .000 | | | | |
| Error | .183 | 8 | .023 | | | | | | |
| Total | 1638.175 | 16 | | | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 18.113 | 15 | | | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .990 (Adjusted R Squared = .981)

Aromatic

| Tukey H | Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | | | | | |
|---------|--------------------------|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--|--|--|--|
| | | | | Subset | | | | | | |
| Trt | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | | | | |
| 1.00 | 2 | 7.9000 | | | | | | | | |
| 2.00 | 2 | | 8.8500 | | | | | | | |
| 6.00 | 2 | | | 10.0350 | | | | | | |
| 12.00 | 2 | | | 10.3350 | 10.3350 | | | | | |
| 10.00 | 2 | | | 10.5000 | 10.5000 | | | | | |
| 18.00 | 2 | | | | 10.6600 | 10.6600 | | | | |
| 4.00 | 2 | | | | | 11.1050 | | | | |
| 8.00 | 2 | | | | | 11.1150 | | | | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | 1.000 | .155 | .460 | .168 | | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .023.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

Multiple Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Aromatic Tukey HSD

.

| Tukey H | SD | | | | | |
|----------|-------------|----------------|----------------------|--------------|---|------------------|
| | | | | | | |
| | | Mean | | | 0.50 0 0 | |
| (I) Trt | (J) Trt | Difference | | 0 a | 95% Confide | |
| 1.00 | 2.00 | (I-J) 9500* | Std. Error .15141 | Sig. .003 | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| 1.00 | 4.00 | -3.2050* | .15141 | .003 | -1.5491 | 3509 |
| | 6.00 | -3.2050 | .15141 | .000 | -3.8041 -2.7341 | -2.6059 |
| | 8.00 | -3.2150* | .15141 | .000 | -3.8141 | -1.5359 |
| | 10.00 | -2.6000* | .15141 | .000 | | -2.6159 |
| | 12.00 | -2.4350* | .15141 | .000 | -3.1991 | -2.0009 |
| | 18.00 | -2.7600* | .15141 | .000 | -3.0341 | -1.8359 |
| 2.00 | 1.00 | .9500* | .15141 | .000 | -3.3591 .3509 | -2.1609 |
| 2.00 | 4.00 | -2.2550* | .15141 | .003 | -2.8541 | 1.5491 |
| | 6.00 | -1.1850* | .15141 | .000 | -2.0041 | -1.6559 5859 |
| | 8.00 | -2.2650* | .15141 | .000 | -2.8641 | -1.6659 |
| | 10.00 | -1.6500* | .15141 | .000 | -2.2491 | -1.0509 |
| | 12.00 | -1.4850* | .15141 | .000 | -2.0841 | |
| | 18.00 | -1.8100* | .15141 | .000 | -2.4091 | 8859 |
| 4.00 | 1.00 | 3.2050* | .15141 | .000 | 2.6059 | -1.2109 |
| | 2.00 | 2.2550* | .15141 | .000 | 1.6559 | 3.8041 2.8541 |
| | 6.00 | 1.0700* | .15141 | .000 | .4709 | 1.6691 |
| | 8.00 | 0100 | .15141 | 1.002 | 6091 | .5891 |
| | 10.00 | .6050* | .15141 | .048 | .0059 | 1.2041 |
| | 12.00 | .7700* | .15141 | .040 | .1709 | 1.3691 |
| | 18.00 | .4450 | .15141 | .183 | 1541 | 1.0441 |
| 6.00 | 1.00 | 2.1350* | .15141 | .000 | 1.5359 | 2.7341 |
| | 2.00 | 1,1850* | .15141 | .000 | .5859 | 1.7841 |
| | 4.00 | -1.0700* | .15141 | .002 | -1.6691 | 4709 |
| | 8.00 | -1.0800* | .15141 | .001 | -1.6791 | 4809 |
| | 10.00 | 4650 | .15141 | .155 | -1.0641 | .1341 |
| | 12.00 | 3000 | .15141 | .542 | 8991 | .2991 |
| | 18.00 | 6250* | .15141 | .040 | -1.2241 | 0259 |
| 8.00 | 1.00 | 3.2150* | .15141 | .000 | 2.6159 | 3.8141 |
| | 2.00 | 2.2650* | .15141 | .000 | 1.6659 | 2.8641 |
| | 4.00 | .0100 | .15141 | 1.000 | 5891 | .6091 |
| | 6.00 | 1.0800* | .15141 | .001 | .4809 | 1.6791 |
| | 10.00 | .6150* | .15141 | .044 | .0159 | 1.2141 |
| | 12.00 | .7800* | .15141 | .012 | .1809 | 1.3791 |
| | 18.00 | .4550 | .15141 | .168 | -,1441 | 1.0541 |
| 10.00 | 1.00 | 2.6000* | .15141 | .000 | 2,0009 | 3.1991 |
| | 2.00 | 1.6500* | .15141 | .000 | 1.0509 | 2.2491 |
| | 4.00 | 6050* | .15141 | .048 | -1.2041 | 0059 |
| | 6.00 | .4650 | .15141 | .155 | 1341 | 1.0641 |
| | 8.00 | 6150* | .15141 | .044 | -1.2141 | 0159 |
| | 12.00 | .1650 | .15141 | .942 | 4341 | .7641 |
| | 18.00 | 1600 | .15141 | .950 | 7591 | .4391 |
| 12.00 | 1.00 | 2.4350* | .15141 | .000 | 1.8359 | 3.0341 |
| | 2.00 | 1.4850* | .15141 | .000 | .8859 | 2.0841 |
| | 4.00 | 7700* | .15141 | .013 | -1.3691 | 1709 |
| | 6.00 | :3000 | .15141 | .542 | 2991 | .8991 |
| | 8.00 | 7800* | .15141 | .012 | -1.3791 | 1809 |
| | 10.00 | 1650 | .15141 | .942 | 7641 | .4341 |
| | 18.00 | 3250 | .15141 | .460 | 9241 | .2741 |
| 18.00 | 1.00 | 2.7600* | .15141 | .000 | 2.1609 | 3.3591 |
| | 2.00 | 1.8100* | .15141 | .000 | 1.2109 | 2.4091 |
| | 4.00 | 4450 | .15141 | .183 | -1.0441 | .1541 |
| | 6.00 | .6250* | .15141 | .040 | .0259 | 1.2241 |
| | 8.00 | 4550 | .15141 | .168 | -1.0541 | .1441 |
| | 10.00 | .1600 | .15141 | .950 | 4391 | .7591 |
| | 12.00 | .3250 | .15141 | .460 | 2741 | .9241 |
| Paged on | abaan ad ma | | | | • | |

Based on observed means.

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

 Table A13: ANOVA and Tukey's test for basic amino acid content of casein and permeate fractions at different hydrolysis times

| Dependent Variable: Basic | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|--|--|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | | | |
| Corrected Model | 18.540 ^a | 7 | 2.649 | 98.806 | .000 | | | | |
| Intercept | 3128.445 | 1 | 3128.445 | 116705.8 | .000 | | | | |
| Trt | 18.540 | 7 | 2.649 | 98.806 | .000 | | | | |
| Error | .214 | 8 | .027 | | | | | | |
| Total | 3147.199 | 16 | | | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 18.755 | 15 | | | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .989 (Adjusted R Squared = .979)

Basic

| <u>Tukey</u> H | Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | | | |
|----------------|--------------------------|---------|---------|---------|--|--|--|--|
| | | | Subset | | | | | |
| Trt | <u>N</u> | 1 | 2 | 3 | | | | |
| 1.00 | 2 | 11.5850 | | | | | | |
| 10.00 | 2 | | 13.7150 | | | | | |
| 12.00 | 2 | | 13.7850 | | | | | |
| 6.00 | 2 | | 13.9400 | | | | | |
| 18.00 | 2 | | 14.0450 | | | | | |
| 8.00 | 2 | | 14.2650 | | | | | |
| 4.00 | 2 | | | 15.1300 | | | | |
| 2.00 | 2 | | | 15.4000 | | | | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | .107 | .716 | | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .027.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

Multiple Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Basic Tukey HSD

.

| Tukey H | SD | | | | | |
|---------|---------------|---------------------|------------------|--------------|----------------|------------------------|
| | | | | | | |
| | | Mean | | | OEN Confid | |
| (I) Trt | (J) Trt | Difference (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. | Lower Bound | ence Interval |
| 1.00 | 2.00 | -3.8150* | .16373 | .000 | -4.4629 | Upper Bound -3.1671 |
| | 4.00 | -3.5450* | .16373 | .000 | -4.1929 | -2.8971 |
| | 6.00 | -2.3550* | .16373 | .000 | -3.0029 | -1.7071 |
| | 8.00 | -2.6800* | .16373 | .000 | -3.3279 | -2.0321 |
| | 10.00 | -2.1300* | .16373 | .000 | -2.7779 | -1.4821 |
| | 12.00 | -2.2000* | .16373 | .000 | -2.8479 | -1.5521 |
| | 18.00 | -2.4600* | .16373 | .000 | -3.1079 | -1.8121 |
| 2.00 | 1.00 | 3.8150* | .16373 | .000 | 3.1671 | 4.4629 |
| | 4.00 | .2700 | .16373 | 716 | 3779 | .9179 |
| | 6.00 | 1.4600* | .16373 | .000 | .8121 | 2.1079 |
| | 8.00 | 1.1350* | .16373 | .002 | .4871 | 1.7829 |
| | 10.00 | 1.6850* | .16373 | .000 | 1.0371 | 2.3329 |
| | 12.00 | 1.6150* | .16373 | .000 | .9671 | 2.2629 |
| | 18.00 | 1.3550* | .16373 | .001 | .7071 | 2.0029 |
| 4.00 | 1.00 | 3.5450* | .16373 | .000 | 2.8971 | 4.1929 |
| | 2.00 | 2700 | .16373 | .716 | 9179 | .3779 |
| | 6.00 | 1.1900* | .16373 | .001 | .5421 | 1.8379 |
| | 8.00 | .8650* | .16373 | .010 | .2171 | 1.5129 |
| | 10.00 | 1.4150* | .16373 | .000 | .7671 | 2.0629 |
| | 12.00 | 1.3450* | .16373 | .001 | .6971 | 1.9929 |
| 6.00 | 18.00 1.00 | 1.0850* | .16373 | .002 | .4371 | 1.7329 |
| 0.00 | 2.00 | 2.3550* | .16373 | .000 | 1.7071 | 3.0029 |
| | 4.00 | -1.4600* | .16373 | 000. | -2.1079 | 8121 |
| | 8.00 | -1.1900* | .16373 | .001 | -1.8379 | 5421 |
| | 10.00 | 3250 | .16373 | .540 | 9729 | .3229 |
| | 12.00 | .2250 .1550 | .16373 .16373 | .847 .971 | 4229 | .8729 |
| | 18.00 | 1050 | .16373 | .971 | 4929 | .8029 |
| 8.00 | 1.00 | 2.6800* | .16373 | .000 | 7529 2.0321 | .5429 3.3279 |
| 0.00 | 2.00 | -1.1350* | .16373 | .000 | -1.7829 | 4871 |
| | 4.00 | 8650* | .16373 | .010 | -1.5129 | 2171 |
| | 6.00 | .3250 | .16373 | .540 | 3229 | .9729 |
| | 10.00 | .5500 | .16373 | .107 | 0979 | 1.1979 |
| | 12.00 | .4800 | .16373 | .185 | 1679 | 1.1279 |
| | 18.00 | .2200 | .16373 | .859 | 4279 | .8679 |
| 10.00 | 1.00 | 2.1300* | .16373 | .000 | 1.4821 | 2.7779 |
| | 2.00 | -1.6850* | .16373 | .000 | -2.3329 | -1.0371 |
| | 4.00 | -1.4150* | .16373 | .000 | -2.0629 | 7671 |
| | 6.00 | 2250 | .16373 | .847 | 8729 | .4229 |
| | 8.00 | 5500 | .16373 | .107 | -1.1979 | .0979 |
| | 12.00 | 0700 | .16373 | 1.000 | 7179 | .5779 |
| | 18.00 | 3300 | .16373 | .524 | 9779 | .3179 |
| 12.00 | 1.00 | 2.2000* | .16373 | .000 | 1.5521 | 2.8479 |
| | 2.00 | -1.6150* | .16373 | .000 | -2.2629 | 9671 |
| | 4.00 | -1.3450* | .16373 | .001 | -1.9929 | 6971 |
| | 6.00 | 1550 | .16373 | .971 | 8029 | .4929 |
| | 8.00 | 4800 | .16373 | .185 | -1.1279 | .1679 |
| | 10.00 | .0700 | .16373 | 1.000 | 5779 | .7179 |
| 10.00 | 18.00 | 2600 | .16373 | .747 | 9079 | .3879 |
| 18.00 | 1.00 | 2.4600* | .16373 | .000 | 1.8121 | 3.1079 |
| | 2.00 | -1.3550* | .16373 | .001 | -2.0029 | 7071 |
| | 4.00 | -1.0850* | .16373 | .002 | -1.7329 | 4371 |
| | 6.00 8.00 | .1050 | .16373 | .997 | 5429 | .7529 |
| | 8.00 10.00 | 2200 | .16373 | .859 | 8679 | .4279 |
| | 12.00 | .3300 | 16373 | .524 | 3179 | .9779 |
| | 12.00 | .2600 | .16373 | .747 | 3879 | .9079 |

Based on observed means.

* The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

Table A14: ANOVA and Tukey's test for cyclic amino acid content of casein and permeate fractions at different hydrolysis times

| Dependent Variable: Cyclic | | | | | | | |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 5.356 ^a | 7 | .765 | 42.645 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 1834.623 | 1 | 1834.623 | 102243.0 | .000 | | |
| Trt | 5.356 | 7 | .765 | 42.645 | .000 | | |
| Error | .144 | 8 | .018 | | | | |
| Total | 1840.123 | 16 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 5.500 | 15 | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .974 (Adjusted R Squared = .951)

.

_

Cyclic

| Tukey H | ISD ^{a,b} | | , | | | |
|---------|--------------------|---------|---------|----------------------|---------|---------|
| | | | | Subset | | |
| Trt | Ν | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4.00 | 2 | 9.7200 | | | | |
| 2.00 | 2 | 10.1900 | 10.1900 | | | |
| 8.00 | 2 | | 10.4700 | 10.4700 | | |
| 6.00 | 2 | | 10.5900 | 10.5900 | | |
| 12.00 | 2 | | | 10.8550 | 10.8550 | |
| 10.00 | 2 | | | 10. 9 550 | 10.9550 | |
| 18.00 | 2 | | | | 11.1250 | |
| 1.00 | 2 | | | | | 11.7600 |
| Sig. | | .089 | .172 | .077 | .524 | 1.000 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .018.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

Multiple Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Cyclic Tukey HSD

| Tukey H | SD | | | | | |
|---------|---------|------------------|------------|--------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| | | | | | | |
| | | Mean | | | 05% 064 | |
| (I) Trt | (J) Trt | Difference | Std. Error | 0 in | | ence Interval |
| 1.00 | 2.00 | (I-J) 1.5700* | .13395 | Sig. .000 | Lower Bound 1.0399 | Upper Bound 2.1001 |
| | 4.00 | 2.0400* | .13395 | .000 | 1.5099 | 2.5701 |
| | 6.00 | 1.1700* | .13395 | .000 | .6399 | 1.7001 |
| | 8.00 | 1.2900* | .13395 | .000 | .7599 | 1.8201 |
| | 10.00 | .8050* | .13395 | .000 | .2749 | |
| | 12.00 | .9050* | .13395 | .004 | .3749 | 1.3351 |
| | 18.00 | .6350* | .13395 | .002 | .1049 | 1.4351 1.1651 |
| 2.00 | 1.00 | -1.5700* | .13395 | .009 | -2.1001 | -1.0399 |
| | 4.00 | .4700 | .13395 | .000 | 0601 | 1.0001 |
| | 6.00 | 4000 | .13395 | .172 | 9301 | .1301 |
| | 8.00 | 2800 | .13395 | .487 | 8101 | .2501 |
| | 10.00 | 7650* | .13395 | .006 | -1.2951 | 2349 |
| | 12.00 | 6650* | .13395 | .000 | -1.1951 | 1349 |
| | 18.00 | 9350* | .13395 | .002 | -1.4651 | 4049 |
| 4.00 | 1.00 | -2.0400* | .13395 | .002 | -2.5701 | -1.5099 |
| | 2.00 | 4700 | .13395 | .089 | -1.0001 | .0601 |
| | 6.00 | 8700* | .13395 | .003 | -1.4001 | 3399 |
| | 8.00 | 7500* | .13395 | .000 | -1.2801 | 2199 |
| | 10.00 | -1.2350* | .13395 | .000 | -1.7651 | 7049 |
| | 12.00 | -1.1350* | .13395 | .000 | -1.6651 | 6049 |
| | 18.00 | -1.4050* | .13395 | .000 | -1.9351 | 8749 |
| 6.00 | 1.00 | -1.1700* | .13395 | .000 | -1.7001 | 6399 |
| | 2.00 | .4000 | .13395 | .172 | 1301 | .9301 |
| | 4.00 | .8700* | .13395 | .003 | .3399 | 1.4001 |
| | 8.00 | .1200 | .13395 | .978 | 4101 | .6501 |
| | 10.00 | 3650 | .13395 | .238 | 8951 | .1651 |
| | 12.00 | 2650 | ,13395 | .543 | 7951 | .2651 |
| | 18.00 | 5350* | .13395 | .048 | -1.0651 | 0049 |
| 8.00 | 1.00 | -1.2900* | .13395 | .000 | -1.8201 | 7599 |
| | 2.00 | .2800 | ,13395 | .487 | 2501 | .8101 |
| | 4.00 | .7500* | .13395 | .007 | .2199 | 1.2801 |
| | 6.00 | 1200 | .13395 | .978 | 6501 | .4101 |
| | 10.00 | 4850 | .13395 | .077 | -1.0151 | .0451 |
| | 12.00 | 3850 | .13395 | .198 | 9151 | .1451 |
| | 18.00 | 6550* | .13395 | .016 | -1.1851 | 1249 |
| 10.00 | 1.00 | 8050* | .13395 | .004 | -1.3351 | 2749 |
| | 2.00 | .7650* | .13395 | .006 | .2349 | 1.2951 |
| | 4.00 | 1.2350* | .13395 | .000 | .7049 | 1.7651 |
| | 6.00 | .3650 | .13395 | .238 | 1651 | .8951 |
| | 8.00 | .4850 | .13395 | .077 | 0451 | 1.0151 |
| | 12.00 | .1000 | .13395 | .992 | 4301 | .6301 |
| | 18.00 | 1700 | .13395 | .888 | 7001 | .3601 |
| 12.00 | 1.00 | 9050* | .13395 | .002 | -1.4351 | 3749 |
| | 2.00 | .6650* | .13395 | .015 | .1349 | 1.1951 |
| | 4.00 | 1.1350* | .13395 | .000 | .6049 | 1.6651 |
| | 6.00 | .2650 | .13395 | .543 | 2651 | .7951 |
| | 8.00 | .3850 | .13395 | .198 | 1451 | .9151 |
| | 10.00 | 1000 | ,13395 | .992 | 6301 | .4301 |
| | 18.00 | 2700 | .13395 | .524 | 8001 | .2601 |
| 18.00 | 1.00 | 6350* | .13395 | .019 | -1.1651 | 1049 |
| | 2.00 | .9350* | .13395 | .002 | .4049 | 1.4651 |
| | 4.00 | 1.4050* | .13395 | .000 | .8749 | 1.9351 |
| | 6.00 | .5350* | .13395 | .048 | .0049 | 1.0651 |
| | 8.00 | .6550* | .13395 | .016 | .1249 | 1.1851 |
| | 10.00 | .1700 | .13395 | .888 | 3601 | .7001 |
| | 12.00 | .2700 | .13395 | .524 | 2601 | .8001 |

Based on observed means.

*. The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

155

Table A15: ANOVA and Tukey's test for aliphatic amino acid content of casein and permeate fractions at different hydrolysis times

| Dependent Variable: Aliphatic | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 3.043 ^a | 7 | .435 | 16.770 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 11751.102 | 1 | 11751.102 | 453382.3 | .000 | | |
| Trt | 3.043 | 7 | .435 | 16.770 | .000 | | |
| Error | .207 | 8 | .026 | | | | |
| Total | 11754.352 | 16 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 3.250 | 15 | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .936 (Adjusted R Squared = .880)

Aliphatic

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|---------|---------|---------|---------|--|--|
| | | | Sub | set | | | |
| Trt | N _ | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | | |
| 2.00 | 2 | 26.4900 | | | | | |
| 1.00 | 2 | 26.6500 | | | | | |
| 6.00 | 2 | 26.7300 | 26.7300 | | | | |
| 4.00 | 2 | 26.9450 | 26.9450 | 26.9450 | | | |
| 10.00 | 2 | 1 | 27.2950 | 27.2950 | 27.2950 | | |
| 8.00 | 2 | | 27.3400 | 27.3400 | 27.3400 | | |
| 12.00 | 2 | | | 27.5700 | 27.5700 | | |
| 18.00 | 2 | | | | 27.7850 | | |
| Sig. | | .210 | .062 | .055 | .160 | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .026.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

Multiple Comparisons

Dependent Variable: Aliphatic Tukey HSD

| Tukey HS | | T 1 | | | | |
|----------|----------------|--------------------|------------------|---------------|-------------|--------------|
| | | | | | | |
| | | Mean Difference | | | 95% Confide | nce Inten/al |
| (I) Trt | (J) Trt | (I-J) | Std. Error | Sig. | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| 1.00 | 2.00 | .1600 | .16099 | .963 | 4771 | .7971 |
| | 4.00 | 2950 | .16099 | .620 | 9321 | .3421 |
| | 6.00 | 0800 | .16099 | .999 | 7171 | .5571 |
| | 8.00 | 6900* | .16099 | .033 | -1.3271 | 0529 |
| | 10.00 | 6450* | .16099 | .047 | -1.2821 | 0079 |
| | 12.00 | 9200* | .16099 | .006 | -1.5571 | 2829 |
| | 18.00 | -1.1350* | .16099 | .002 | -1.7721 | 4979 |
| 2.00 | 1.00 | 1600 | .16099 | .963 | 7971 | .4771 |
| | 4.00 | 4550 | ,16099 | .210 | -1.0921 | .1821 |
| | 6.00 | 2400 | .16099 | .794 | 8771 | .3971 |
| | 8.00 | 8500* | .16099 | .010 | -1.4871 | 2129 |
| | 10.00 | 8050* | .16099 | .014 | -1.4421 | 1679 |
| | 12.00 | -1.0800* | .16099 | .002 | -1.7171 | 4429 |
| | 18.00 | -1.2950* | .16099 | .001 | -1.9321 | 6579 |
| 4.00 | 1.00 | .2950 | .16099 | .620 | 3421 | .9321 |
| | 2.00 | .4550 | .16099 | .210 | 1821 | 1.0921 |
| | 6.00 | .2150 | .16099 | .863 | 4221 | .8521 |
| | 8.00 | 3950 | .16099 | .329 | -1.0321 | .2421 |
| | 10.00 | 3500 | .16099 | .447 | 9871 | .2421 |
| | 12.00 | 6250 | .16099 | .055 | -1.2621 | .0121 |
| | 18.00 | 8400* | .16099 | .011 | -1.4771 | 2029 |
| 6.00 | 1.00 | .0800 | .16099 | .999 | 5571 | .7171 |
| | 2.00 | .2400 | .16099 | .794 | 3971 | .8771 |
| | 4.00 | 2150 | .16099 | .863 | 8521 | .4221 |
| | 8.00 | 6100 | .16099 | .062 | -1.2471 | .0271 |
| | 10.00 | 5650 | .16099 | .089 | -1.2021 | .0721 |
| | 12.00 | 8400* | .16099 | .011 | -1.4771 | 2029 |
| | 18.00 | -1.0550* | .16099 | .003 | -1.6921 | 4179 |
| 8.00 | 1.00 | .6900* | .16099 | .033 | .0529 | 1.3271 |
| 0.00 | 2.00 | .8500* | .16099 | .033 | .2129 | 1.4871 |
| | 4.00 | .3950 | .16099 | .329 | 2421 | 1.0321 |
| | 6.00 | .6100 | .16099 | .062 | 0271 | 1.0321 |
| | 10.00 | .0100 | .16099 | | | |
| | 12.00 | 2300 | .16099 | 1.000 .823 | 5921 | .6821 |
| | 18.00 | | | | 8671 | .4071 |
| 10.00 | 1.00 | 4450 .6450* | .16099 | .227 | -1.0821 | .1921 |
| 10.00 | 2.00 | 1 | .16099 | .047 | .0079 | 1.2821 |
| | 2.00 4.00 | .8050* | .16099 | .014 | .1679 | 1.4421 |
| | 4.00 6.00 | .3500 | .16099 | .447 | 2871 | .9871 |
| | 8.00 | .5650 | .16099 | .089 | 0721 | 1.2021 |
| | 12.00 | 0450 | .16099 | 1.000 | 6821 | .5921 |
| | 12.00 | 2750 4900 | .16099 .16099 | .685 | 9121 | .3621 |
| 12.00 | 1.00 | | | .160 | -1.1271 | .1471 |
| 12.00 | 2.00 | .9200* | .16099 | .006 | .2829 | 1.5571 |
| | 2.00 4.00 | 1.0800* | .16099 | .002 | .4429 | 1.7171 |
| | | .6250 | .16099 | .055 | 0121 | 1.2621 |
| | 6.00 8.00 | .8400* | .16099 | .011 | .2029 | 1.4771 |
| | | .2300 | .16099 | .823 | 4071 | .8671 |
| | 10.00 18.00 | .2750 | .16099 | .685 | 3621 | .9121 |
| 18.00 | 1.00 | 2150 | .16099 | .863 | 8521 | .4221 |
| 18.00 | | 1.1350* | .16099 | .002 | .4979 | 1.7721 |
| | 2.00 | 1.2950* | .16099 | .001 | .6579 | 1.9321 |
| | 4.00 | .8400* | .16099 | .011 | .2029 | 1.4771 |
| | 6.00 | 1.0550* | .16099 | .003 | .4179 | 1.6921 |
| | 8.00 | .4450 | .16099 | .227 | 1921 | 1.0821 |
| | 10.00 | .4900 | .16099 | .160 | 1471 | 1.1271 |
| Based on | 12.00 | .2150 | .16099 | .863 | | .8521 |

Based on observed means.

*. The mean difference is significant at the .05 level.

Appendix B

Statistical Analysis results of milk fermented with probiotics

Table B1: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of ADA03 at different incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

Dependent Variable: Count

| Bopondont Vando | | | | | |
|-----------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 2.427E+018 ^a | 2 | 1.213E+018 | 11.870 | .008 |
| Intercept | 3.364E+019 | 1 | 3.364E+019 | 329.087 | .000 |
| Time | 2.427E+018 | 2 | 1.213E+018 | 11.870 | .008 |
| Error | 6.133E+017 | 6 | 1.022E+017 | | |
| Total | 3.668E+019 | 9 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 3.040E+018 | 8 | | | |

a. R Squared = .798 (Adjusted R Squared = .731)

Count

| Tukey B ^{a,b} | | | | | | | | |
|------------------------|---|--------|--------|--|--|--|--|--|
| | | Subset | | | | | | |
| Time_ | N | 11 | 2 | | | | | |
| 48 | 3 | 1E+009 | | | | | | |
| 18 | 3 | | 2E+009 | | | | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 3E+009 | | | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 102222222222222200.000.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

Table B2: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of ADA05 at different incubation time

Dependent Variable: Count Type III Sum Source of Squares df Mean Square F Sig. Corrected Model 2 2.167E+016a 1.083E+016 .051 .951 Intercept 2.484E+019 1 2.484E+019 117.355 .000 Time 2 2.167E+016 1.083E+016 .951 .051 Error 1.058E+018 5 2.117E+017 Total 2.700E+019 8 1.080E+018 **Corrected Total** 7

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .020 (Adjusted R Squared = -.372)

Count

Tukey HSD^{a,b,c}

| | | Subset |
|------|---|--------|
| Time | N | 1 |
| 18 | 2 | 2E+009 |
| 48 | 3 | 2E+009 |
| 24 | 3 | 2E+009 |
| Sig. | | .956 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 2116666666666666600.000.

- a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.571.
- b. The group sizes are unequal. The harmonic mean of the group sizes is used. Type I error levels are not guaranteed.
- c. Alpha = .05.

Table B3: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of MR100 at different insubstien time

incubation time

| Dependent Variable: Count | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 2.342E+016 ^a | 2 | 1.171E+016 | 1.956 | .236 | | |
| Intercept | 4.456E+018 | 1 | 4.456E+018 | 744.283 | .000 | | |
| Time | 2.342E+016 | 2 | 1.171E+016 | 1.956 | .236 | | |
| Error | 2.993E+016 | 5 | 5.987E+015 | | | | |
| Total | 4.766E+018 | 8 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 5.335E+016 | 7 | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .439 (Adjusted R Squared = .214)

Count

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b,c} | | | | | |
|----------------------------|---|--------|--|--|--|
| | | Subset | | | |
| Time | Ν | 1 | | | |
| 18 | 2 | 7E+008 | | | |
| 24 | 3 | 7E+008 | | | |
| 48 | 3 | 8E+008 | | | |
| Sig. | | .219 | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 59866666666666660.000.

- a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.571.
- b. The group sizes are unequal. The harmonic mean of the group sizes is used. Type I error levels are not guaranteed.
- c. Alpha = .05.

Table B4: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of MR110 at different incubation time

| Dependent Variable: Count | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----|---|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 3.427E+017 ^a | | 2 | 1.713E+017 | 50.000 | .000 |
| Intercept | 6.816E+018 | | 1 | 6.816E+018 | 1989.205 | .000 |
| Time | 3.427E+017 | | 2 | 1.713E+017 | 50.000 | .000 |
| Error | 1.713E+016 | | 5 | 3.427E+015 | | |
| Total | 7.131E+018 | | 8 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 3.598E+017 | | 7 | | | : |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .952 (Adjusted R Squared = .933)

Count

Tukey HSD^{a,b,c}

| | | Subset | | |
|------|---|--------|--------------------|--|
| Time | N | 1 | 2 | |
| 48 | 3 | 7E+008 | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 1E+00 9 | |
| 18 | 2 | | 1E+009 | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | .803 | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 342666666666666666.000.

- a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.571.
- b. The group sizes are unequal. The harmonic mean of the group sizes is used. Type I error levels are not guaranteed.

c. Alpha = .05.

Table B5: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of probiotics at 18 h

| Dependent Variable: Count | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----|---|-------------|---------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 2.457E+018 ^a | ; | 3 | 8.191E+017 | 32.763 | .001 |
| Intercept | 1.680E+019 | - | 1 | 1.680E+019 | 672.055 | .000 |
| Bacteria | 2.457E+018 | ; | 3 | 8.191E+017 | 32.763 | .001 |
| Error | 1.250E+017 | ę | 5 | 2.500E+016 | | |
| Total | 2.165E+019 | 9 | 9 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 2.582E+018 | 8 | 8 | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .952 (Adjusted R Squared = .923)

Count

Tukey B^{a,b,c}

| | | Subset | |
|----------|---|--------|--------|
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 |
| 100 | 2 | 7E+008 | |
| 110 | 2 | 1E+009 | |
| 005 | 2 | | 2E+009 |
| 003 | 3 | | 2E+009 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 2500000000000000000.000.

- a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.182.
- b. The group sizes are unequal. The harmonic mean of the group sizes is used. Type I error levels are not guaranteed.

c. Alpha = .05.

Table B6: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of probiotics at 24 h

| Dependent Variable: Count | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | ۲ ۲ | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 5.838E+018 ^a | 3 | 1.946E+018 | 18.345 | .001 |
| Intercept | 2.895E+019 | 1 | 2.895E+019 | 272.938 | .000 |
| Bacteria | 5.838E+018 | 3 | 1.946E+018 | 18.345 | .001 |
| Error | 8.487E+017 | 8 | 1.061E+017 | | |
| Total | 3.564E+019 | 12 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 6.687E+018 | 11 | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .873 (Adjusted R Squared = .825)

Count

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|--------|--------|--------|--|--|--|
| | | Subset | | | | | |
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| 100 | 3 | 7E+008 | | | | | |
| 110 | 3 | 1E+009 | 1E+009 | | | | |
| 005 | 3 | | 2E+009 | 2E+009 | | | |
| 003 | 3 | | | 3E+009 | | | |
| Sig. | | .642 | .066 | .133 | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 1060833333333333300.000.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

. h
Table B7: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the viable plate count of probiotics at 48 h

| Dependent Variable: Count | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 2.218E+018 ^a | 3 | 7.392E+017 | 7.937 | .009 | | |
| Intercept | 1.532E+019 | 1 | 1.532E+019 | 164.525 | .000 | | |
| Bacteria | 2.218E+018 | 3 | 7.392E+017 | 7.937 | .009 | | |
| Error | 7.451E+017 | 8 | 9.313E+016 | | | | |
| Total | 1.829E+019 | 12 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 2.963E+018 | 11 | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .749 (Adjusted R Squared = .654)

Count

| Tukey B ^{a,b} | | | | | |
|------------------------|---|--------|--------|--|--|
| | _ | Subset | | | |
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 | | |
| 110 | 3 | 7E+008 | | | |
| 100 | 3 | 8E+008 | | | |
| 003 | 3 | 1E+009 | 1E+009 | | |
| 005 | 3 | | 2E+009 | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 9313333333333300.000.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

Table B8: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of ADA03 at different incubation time

| Dependent Variable: pH | | | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|-----------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | .851 ^a | 2 | .426 | 51.218 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 145.042 | 1 | 145.042 | 17451.563 | .000 | | |
| Time | .851 | 2 | .426 | 51.218 | .000 | | |
| Error | .050 | 6 | .008 | | | | |
| Total | 145.943 | 9 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | .901 | 8 | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .945 (Adjusted R Squared = .926)

pН

| Tukey I | B | | | | | |
|---------|---|--------|--------|--------|--|--|
| | | Subset | | | | |
| Time | N | _ 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 48 | 3 | 3.6600 | | | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 3.9733 | | | |
| 18 | 3 | | | 4.4100 | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .008.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B9: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of ADA05 at different incubation time

| Dependent Variable: pH | | | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|-----------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 1.508 ^a | 2 | .754 | 87.337 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 157.670 | 1 | 157.670 | 18262.920 | .000 | | |
| Time | 1.508 | 2 | .754 | 87.337 | .000 | | |
| Error | .052 | 6 | .009 | | | | |
| Total | 159.230 | 9 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 1.560 | 8 | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .967 (Adjusted R Squared = .956)

pН

Tukev HSD^{a,b}

| | | Subset | | | | |
|------|---|--------|--------|--------|--|--|
| Time | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 48 | 3 | 3.7067 | | | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 4.1433 | | | |
| 18 | 3 | | | 4.7067 | | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .009.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B10: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of MR100 at different incubation

time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Dependent Variable: pH | | | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | .124 ^a | 2 | .062 | 1120.200 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 134.328 | 1 | 134.328 | 2417906 | .000 | | |
| Time | .124 | 2 | .062 | 1120.200 | .000 | | |
| Error | .000 | 6 | 5.56E-005 | | | | |
| Total | 134.453 | 9 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | .125 | 8 | | | | | |

a. R Squared = .997 (Adjusted R Squared = .996)

рΗ

| | Tukey | HSD ^{a, D} | |
|--|-------|---------------------|--|
|--|-------|---------------------|--|

.

| | | Subset | | | | | |
|------|---|--------|--------|--------|--|--|--|
| Time | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| 48 | 3 | 3.7067 | i | | | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 3.8933 | | | | |
| 18 | 3 | | | 3.9900 | | | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 5.56E-005.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B11: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of MR110 at different incubation

time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Dependent Variable: pH | | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|-----|-------------|----------|------|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | |
| Corrected Model | .064 ^a | 2 | .032 | 2869.000 | .000 | |
| Intercept | 113.068 | · 1 | 113.068 | 1E+007 | .000 | |
| Time | .064 | 2 | .032 | 2869.000 | .000 | |
| Error | 6.67E-005 | 6 | 1.11E-005 | | | |
| Total | 113.132 | 9 | | | | |
| Corrected Total | .064 | 8 | | | | |

.

.

Dependent Variable: pH

a. R Squared = .999 (Adjusted R Squared = .999)

pН

Tukey HSD^{a,b}

| | | Subset | | | | | |
|------|---|--------|--------|--------|--|--|--|
| Time | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| 48 | 3 | 3.4300 | | | | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 3.5733 | | | | |
| 18 | 3 | | | 3.6300 | | | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 1.11E-005.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B12: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of probiotics at 18 h

| Dependent Variable: pH | | | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|-----------|------|--|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | | |
| Corrected Model | 2.006 ^a | 3 | .669 | 231.957 | .000 | | |
| Intercept | 210.087 | 1 | 210.087 | 72862.546 | .000 | | |
| Bacteria | 2.006 | 3 | .669 | 231.957 | .000 | | |
| Error | .023 | 8 | .003 | | | | |
| Total | 212.117 | 12 | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 2.029 | 11 | | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .989 (Adjusted R Squared = .984)

| pН | |
|----|--|
|----|--|

<u>Tuk</u>ey B^{a,b} Subset 2 **Bacteria** Ν 3 1 4 110 3 3.6300 100 3 3.9900 003 3 4.4100 005 3 4.7067

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .003.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

^

Table B13: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of probiotics at 24 h

| Dependent Variable: pH | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|-----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .514 ^a | 3 | .171 | 20.309 | .000 |
| Intercept | 182.130 | 1 | 182.130 | 21596.467 | .000 |
| Bacteria | .514 | 3 | .171 | 20.309 | .000 |
| Error | .067 | 8 | .008 | | |
| Total | 182.712 | 12 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .581 | 11 | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .884 (Adjusted R Squared = .840)

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|--------|--------|--------|--|--|
| | | Subset | | | | |
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 110 | 3 | 3.5733 | | | | |
| 100 | 3 | | 3.8933 | | | |
| 003 | 3 | | 3.9733 | 3.9733 | | |
| 005 | 3 | | | 4.1433 | | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | .718 | .185 | | |

pН

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .008.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B14: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the pH of probiotics at 48 h

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Dependent Variable: pH | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|------|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .158 ^a | 3 | .053 | 36.476 | .000 |
| Intercept | 157.760 | 1 | 157.760 | 109428.9 | .000 |
| Bacteria | .158 | 3 | .053 | 36.476 | .000 |
| Error | .012 | 8 | .001 | | |
| Total | 157.929 | 12 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .169 | _ 11 | | | |

a. R Squared = .932 (Adjusted R Squared = .906)

pН

| Tukey B ^{a,b} | | | | | |
|------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|--|
| | Subset | | | | |
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 | | |
| 110 | 3 | 3.4300 | | | |
| 003 | 3 | | 3.6600 | | |
| 005 | 3 | | 3.7067 | | |
| 100 | 3 | | 3.7067 | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .001.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B15: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of ADA03 at different incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Dependent variable: Acidity_wv | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 1.005 ^a | 2 | .502 | 42.027 | .000 |
| Intercept | 15.682 | 1 | 15.682 | 1312.048 | .000 |
| Time | 1.005 | 2 | .502 | 42.027 | .000 |
| Error | .072 | 6 | .012 | | |
| Total | 16.758 | 9 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 1.076 | 8 | | | |

Dependent Variable: Acidity_wv

a. R Squared = .933 (Adjusted R Squared = .911)

Acidity_wv

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|--------|--------|--------|
| | | Subset | | |
| Time | N | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 18 | 3 | .9300 | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 1.2840 | : |
| 48 | 3 | | | 1.7460 |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .012.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

b. Alpha = .05.

•

Table B16: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of ADA05 at different incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
|-----------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|
| Corrected Model | .891ª | 2 | .445 | 26.831 | .001 |
| Intercept | 11.209 | 1 | 11.209 | 675.410 | .000 |
| Time | .891 | 2 | .445 | 26.831 | .001 |
| Error | .100 | 6 | .017 | | |
| Total | 12.199 | 9 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .990 | 8 | | | |

Dependent Variable: Acidity_wv

a. R Squared = .899 (Adjusted R Squared = .866)

Acidity_wv

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|--------|--------|--------|--|
| | | Subset | | | |
| Time | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 18 | 3 | .7500 | | | |
| 24 | 3 | | 1.0800 | | |
| 48 | 3 | | | 1.5180 | |
| Sig. | | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

> . .

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .017.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B17: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of MR100 at different

incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| <u>Dependent</u> | Variable | e: Acidity_v | vv |
|------------------|----------|--------------|----|
| | | | |

| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
|-----------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| Corrected Model | .152 ^a | 2 | .076 | 15.158 | .005 |
| Intercept | 16.794 | 1 | 16.794 | 3356.036 | .000 |
| Time | .152 | 2 | .076 | 15.158 | .005 |
| Error | .030 | 6 | .005 | | |
| Total | 16.975 | 9 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .182 | 8 | | | |

a. R Squared = .835 (Adjusted R Squared = .780)

Acidity_wv

| Tukey HSD ^{a,b} | | | | | |
|--------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|--|
| | Subset | | | | |
| Time | N | 1 | 2 | | |
| 18 | 3 | 1.2060 | | | |
| 24 | 3 | 1.3680 | 1.3680 | | |
| 48 | 3 | | 1.5240 | | |
| Sig. | | .069 | .079 | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .005.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B18: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of MR110 at different

incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Sependent values | | | | | |
|------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .001ª | 2 | .000 | 9.484 | .014 |
| Intercept | .382 | 1 | .382 | 7920.083 | .000 |
| Time | .001 | 2 | .000 | 9.484 | .014 |
| Error | .000 | 6 | 4.82E-005 | | |
| Total | .383 | 9 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .001 | 8 | | | |

Dependent Variable: Acidity

a. R Squared = .760 (Adjusted R Squared = .680)

Acidity

Tukey HSD^{a,b}

| | | Subset | |
|------|---|--------|--------|
| Time | Ν | 1 | 2 |
| 18 | 3 | .19333 | |
| 24 | 3 | .20667 | .20667 |
| 48 | 3 | | .21800 |
| Sig. | | .123 | .193 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = 4.82E-005.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B19: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the titrable acidity of probiotics at 18 h

| Dependent Variable: Acidity_wv | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|-----------|------|--|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | |
| Corrected Model | 2.107 ^a | 3 | .702 | 1300.467 | .000 | |
| Intercept | 16.851 | 1 | 16.851 | 31205.000 | .000 | |
| Bacteria | 2.107 | 3 | .702 | 1300.467 | .000 | |
| Error | .004 | 8 | .001 | | | |
| Total | 18.962 | 12 | | | | |
| Corrected Total | 2.111 | 11 | | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .998 (Adjusted R Squared = .997)

Acidity_wv

| Tukey B ^{a,b} | | | | | |
|------------------------|---|--------|-------|--------|--------|
| | | Subset | | | |
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 005 | 3 | .7500 | | | |
| 003 | 3 | | .9300 | | |
| 100 | 3 | | | 1.2060 | |
| 110 | 3 | | | | 1.8540 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .001.

.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

| Dependent Variable: Acidity_wv | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | 1.391 ^a | 3 | .464 | 55.198 | .000 |
| Intercept | 24.573 | 1 | 24.573 | 2926.418 | .000 |
| Bacteria | 1.391 | 3 | .464 | 55.198 | .000 |
| Error | .067 | 8 | .008 | | |
| Total | 26.031 | 12 | | | |
| Corrected Total | 1.458 | 11 | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .954 (Adjusted R Squared = .937)

Acidity_wv

| Tukey HS | D ^{a,b} | | | | |
|----------|------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| | | Subset | | | |
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 005 | 3 | 1.0800 | | | |
| 003 | 3 | 1.2840 | 1.2840 | | |
| 100 | 3 | | 1.3680 | | |
| 110 | 3 | | | 1.9920 | |
| Sig. | | .098 | .687 | 1.000 | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .008.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

| Dependent Variable: Acidity_wv | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .673 ^a | 3 | .224 | 11.489 | .003 |
| Intercept | 35.583 | 1 | 35.583 | 1822.827 | .000 |
| Bacteria | .673 | 3 | .224 | 11.489 | .003 |
| Error | .156 | 8 | .020 | | |
| Total | 36.412 | 12 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .829 | 11 | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .812 (Adjusted R Squared = .741)

Acidity_wv

| Tukey B ^{a,b} | | | | | |
|------------------------|---|--------|--------|--|--|
| | | Subset | | | |
| Bacteria | N | 1 | 2 | | |
| 005 | 3 | 1.5180 | | | |
| 100 | 3 | 1.5240 | | | |
| 003 | 3 | 1.7460 | | | |
| 110 | 3 | | 2.1000 | | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .020.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Table B22: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the proteolytic activity of ADA03 at

different incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

Dependent Variable: Dff_SerineNH2 Type III Sum Sig. Source of Squares df Mean Square F Corrected Model .091^a 2 29.875 .004 .046 Intercept .355 1 .355 232.383 .000 time .004 .091 2 .046 29.875 Error 4 .002 .006 Total .540 7 **Corrected Total** .097 6

a. R Squared = .937 (Adjusted R Squared = .906)

Dff_SerineNH2

| Tukey | HSD ^{a, D, C} |
|-------|------------------------|
|-------|------------------------|

| | | Subset | | |
|------|---|--------|-------|--|
| time | Ν | 1 | 2 | |
| 18 | 2 | .1500 | | |
| 48 | 2 | .1550 | | |
| 24 | 3 | | .3833 | |
| Sig. | | .990 | 1.000 | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .002.

- a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.250.
- b. The group sizes are unequal. The harmonic mean of the group sizes is used. Type I error levels are not guaranteed.
- c. Alpha = .05.

Table B23: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the proteolytic activity of ADA05 at

different incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| 0 | Type III Sum | -16 | N | F | 0: |
|-----------------|-------------------|-----|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .054 ^a | 2 | .027 | 63.176 | .001 |
| Intercept | .814 | 1 | .814 | 1896.238 | .000 |
| time | .054 | 2 | .027 | 63.176 | .001 |
| Error | .002 | 4 | .000 | | |
| Total | .879 | 7 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .056 | 6 | | | |

Dependent Variable: Dff_SerineNH2

a. R Squared = .969 (Adjusted R Squared = .954)

Dff_SerineNH2

Tukey B^{a,b,c}

| | | Subset | | |
|------|---|--------|-------|-------|
| time | Ν | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 48 | 2 | .2500 | | |
| 24 | 3 | | .3167 | |
| 18 | 2 | | | .4750 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .000.

- a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.250.
- b. The group sizes are unequal. The harmonic mean of the group sizes is used. Type I error levels are not guaranteed.

Table B24: ANOVA for the proteolytic activity of MR100 at different incubation time

| Dependent Variable: Dff_SerineNH2 | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .012 ^a | 2 | .006 | 1.929 | .239 |
| Intercept | 3.321 | 1 | 3.321 | 1070.094 | .000 |
| time | .012 | 2 | .006 | 1.929 | .239 |
| Error | .016 | 5 | .003 | | |
| Total | 3.395 | 8 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .027 | 7 | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .436 (Adjusted R Squared = .210)

Table B25: ANOVA for the proteolytic activity of MR110 at different incubation time

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

Dependent Variable: Dff_SerineNH2

| Dopondont valiab | | | | _ | |
|------------------|-------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| | Type III Sum | | | | |
| Source | of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .004 ^a | 2 | .002 | .536 | .615 |
| Intercept | 4.371 | 1 | 4.371 | 1276.968 | .000 |
| time | .004 | 2 | .002 | .536 | .615 |
| Error | .017 | 5 | .003 | | |
| Total | 4.596 | 8 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .021 | 7 | | | |

a. R Squared = .177 (Adjusted R Squared = -.153)

| Dependent Variab | le: Dff_SerineNH | 12 | | | |
|------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | н | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .511 ^a | 3 | .170 | 62.608 | .000 |
| Intercept | 2.493 | 1 | 2.493 | 916.688 | .000 |
| Probiotic | .511 | 3 | .170 | 62.608 | .000 |
| Error | .016 | 6 | .003 | | |
| Total | 3.541 | 10 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .527 | 9 | | | |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .969 (Adjusted R Squared = .954)

Dff_SerineNH2

| Tukey B ^{a,b,c} | | | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|-------|--------|-------|-------|--|
| | | | Subset | | | |
| Probiotic | N | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | |
| 003 | 2 | .1500 | | | | |
| 005 | 2 | | .4750 | | | |
| 100 | 3 | | | .6333 | | |
| 110 | 3 | | | | .7800 | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .003.

- a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.400.
- b. The group sizes are unequal. The harmonic mean of the group sizes is used. Type I error levels are not guaranteed.

Table B27: ANOVA and Tukey's test for the proteolytic activity of probiotics at 24 h

| Dependent Variable: Dff_SerineNH2 | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|----------|------|
| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
| Corrected Model | .373 ^a | 3 | .124 | 77.785 | .000 |
| Intercept | 3.224 | 1 | 3.224 | 2015.021 | .000 |
| Probiotic | .373 | 3 | .124 | 77.785 | .000 |
| Error | .013 | 8 | .002 | | |
| Total | 3.610 | 12 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .386 | 11 | | | • |

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

a. R Squared = .967 (Adjusted R Squared = .954)

Dff_SerineNH2

| Tukey B ^{a,b} | | | | |
|------------------------|---|--------|-------|-------|
| | | Subset | | |
| Probiotic | Ν | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 005 | 3 | .3167 | | |
| 003 | 3 | .3833 | | |
| 100 | 3 | | .6200 | |
| 110 | 3 | | | .7533 |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .002.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 3.000.

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

Dependent Variable: Dff_SerineNH2

| Source | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. |
|-----------------|----------------------------|----|-------------|---------|------|
| Corrected Model | .545 ^a | 3 | .182 | 63.993 | .001 |
| Intercept | 1.702 | 1 | 1.702 | 599.828 | .000 |
| Probiotic | .545 | 3 | .182 | 63.993 | .001 |
| Error | .011 | 4 | .003 | | |
| Total | 2.258 | 8 | | | |
| Corrected Total | .556 | 7 | | | |

a. R Squared = .980 (Adjusted R Squared = .964)

Dff_SerineNH2

| Tukey B ^{a,b} | | | | |
|------------------------|---|--------|-------|--|
| | | Subset | | |
| Probiotic | Ν | 1 | 2 | |
| 003 | 2 | .1550 | | |
| 005 | 2 | .2500 | | |
| 100 | 2 | | .7150 | |
| 110 | 2 | | .7250 | |

Means for groups in homogeneous subsets are displayed. Based on Type III Sum of Squares

The error term is Mean Square(Error) = .003.

a. Uses Harmonic Mean Sample Size = 2.000.